

YOHANE DEN FUKUIN SHO.

1 SHŌ.

HAJIME ni Kotoba ari, Kotoba wa Kami to tomo ni ari, Kotoba wa sunawachi Kami nari.

2 Kono Kotoba wa hajime ni Kami to tomo ni ariki.

3 Yorozu no mono kore ni yorite tsukuraru : tsukuraretaru mono ni, hitotsu to shite kore ni yorade tsukurareishi wa nashi.

4 Kore ni inochi ari ; kono inochi wa hito no hikari nari.

5 Hikari wa kuraki ni teri ; kuraki wa kore wo satorazariki.

6 Sate, koko ni Kami no tsukawashi tamaeru Yohane to ieru mono ari.

7 Sono kitarishi wa akashi no tame nari, sunawachi hikari ni tsukite akashi wo nashi, subete no hito wo shite onore ni yorite shinzen shimen ga tame nari.

8 Kare wa hikari ni ara-

zu, hikari ni tsuite akashi wo nasan tame ni kitareri.

9 Sore, subete no hito wo terasu makoto no hikari wa yo ni kitareri.

10 Kare yo ni ari, yo wa kare ni tsukuraretaru ni, yo kore wo shirazu.

11 Kare onore no kuni ni kitarishi ni, sono tami kore wo ukezariki.

12 Kare wo uke, sono na wo shinzen mono ni wa, chikara wo tamaite kore wo Kami no ko to naseri.

13 Kakaru hito wa chisuji ni yoru ni arazu, jōyoku ni yoru ni arazu, hito no kokoro ni yoru ni arazu, tada Kami ni yorite umareshi nari.

14 Sore, Kotoba nikutai to narite, warera no uchi ni yadoreri ; warera sono sakae wo miru ni, makoto ni Chichi no umi tamaeru hitorigo no sakae ni shite megumi to makoto nite miteri.

15 Yohane kore ga akashi wo nashite, yobi iikeru

YOHANE 1.

wa, Ware saki ni, ware ni okure kitaran mono wa ware yori masareru mono nari ; sowa ware yori saki ni arishi mono nareba nari to iishi wa kono hito nari.

16 Warera mina kare ni nichitaru, sono uchi yori ukete megumi ni megumi wo kuwaeraru.

17 Okite wa Mōse ni yorite tsutawari, megumi to makoto wa Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kitareri.

18 Imada Kami wo mishi hito arazu, tada umi tamaeru hitorigo, sunawachi Chichi no futokoro ni aru mono nomi kore wo arawaseri.

19 Yudayabito saishi to Rebi no hito wo Ierusalemu yori Yohane no moto ni tsukawashi, Nanji wa tare zo to towashimekeru toki, akashi seru koto sa no gotoshi.

20 Kare kakusu tokoro naku ii arawashite, Ware wa Kirisuto ni arazu to akiraka ni ieri.

21 Mata toikeru wa, Saraba nanji wa tare zo? Eriya naru ka? Ina to kotau. Mata, Nanji wa kano yogensha naru ka to toishi ni, Shikarazu to kotaetari.

22 Koko ni oite karera mata toikeru wa, Nanji wa

tare naru ka? Warera wo tsukawashishi mono ni warera ga kotae wo nashi uru yō warera ni tsugeyo, nanji mizukara ika ni iu ya?

23 Yohane iikeru wa, Ware wa sunawachi, Shu no michi wo naoku seyo to no ni yoberu hito no koe nari, yogensha Izaya no ieru ga gotoshi.

24 Sono tsukawasaretaru hitobito wa Parisai no hito nariki.

25 Karera mata Yohane ni toite iikeru wa, Saraba nanji wa Kirisuto ni arazu, Eriya ni arazu, kano yogensha ni mo arazu shite, nani zo baputesuma wo hodokosu ya?

26 Yohane kotae iikeru wa, Ware wa mizu wo mote baputesuma wo sazuku : saredo nanjira ga shirazaru tokoro no mono hitori nanjira no uchi ni tateri.

27 Ware ni okure kitarite, ware ni masareru mono to wa kore nari ; ware wa sono kutsu no himo wo toku ni mo tarazaru mono nari.

28 Kono koto wa Yohane no baputesuma wo hodokoshishi Yorudan no mukō naru Betania nite arishi nari.

29 Akuru hi Yohane Iesu

YOHANE 1.

no onore ni kitaru wo mite iikeru wa, Yo no tsumi wo ou Kami no Ko hitsuji wo miyo!

30 Ware ni okure kitaran mono wa ware yori masareru mono nari; sowa ware yori saki ni arishi mono nareba nari to waga iishi wa kono hito nari.

31 Ware moto yori kono hito wo shirazu; saredo waga kitarite mizu nite baputesuma wo hodokosu wa kare wo Isuraeru no tami ni arawasan ga tame nari.

32 Yohane mata akashi shite iikeru wa, Ware Mitama no hato no gotoku ten yori kudarite, sono ue ni todomareru wo mitari.

33 Ware wa kare wo shirazaredo, ware wo tsukawashi, mizu nite baputesuma wo hodokosashimeshi mono ware ni iikeru wa, Nanji Mitama kudarite sono ue ni todomaru wo min, kare wa Seirei wo mote baputesuma wo nasu mono nari.

34 Ware kore wo mite, sono Kami no Ko taru wo akashi seri.

35 Akuru hi mata Yohane futari no deshi to tomo ni tachi,

36 Iesu no aruku wo mite,

Kami no Ko hitsuji wo miyo to iu.

37 Kaku ieru wo deshi kikite, Iesu ni shitagai yukeri.

38 Iesu karera no shitagaeru wo kaerimite, Nanjira nani wo motomuru ya to karera ni tou. Kotaete, Rabi izuku ni yadoru ya to iu. (Rabi wo tokeba, shi to iu no gi nari.)

39 Iesu karera ni, Kitari miyo to ii tamaikereba; tsui ni yukite, sono yadori tamau tokoro wo mite, kono hi tomo ni yadoreri: toki wa hiru no yo ji goro nariki.

40 Yohane no iishi koto wo kikite, Iesu ni shitagaeru futari no mono no sono hitori wa Shimon Petero no kyōdai Andere nari.

41 Kare mazu sono kyōdai Shimon ni aite iikeru wa, Warera Messhia ni aeri. (Messhia wo tokeba Kirisuto nari.)

42 Sunawachi kare wo Iesu ni tsure yukishi ni; Iesu mite kore ni iikeru wa, Nanji wa Yona no ko Shimon nari, nanji wa Kepa to tonaerarubeshi. (Kepa wo tokeba Petero nari.)

43 Akuru hi Iesu Gariraya ni yukan to shite Piripo

YOHANE 2.

ni ai, Ware ni shitagae to ieri.

44 Piripo wa Andere to Petero no sumeru Betesaida to ieru machi no hito nari.

45 Piripo Natanaeru ni aite iikeru wa, Warera okite no uchi ni Mōse ga nose-taru tokoro, yogenshatachi no shirushishi tokoro no mono ni aeri; sunawachi Yosefu no ko, Nazare no Iesu nari.

46 Natanaeru iikeru wa, Nazare yori nani no yoki mono iden ya? Piripo kare ni iikeru wa, Kitarite miyo.

47 Iesu Natanaeru no onoga moto ni kitaru wo mi, kare wo sashite iikeru wa, Miyo, makoto no Isuraeru no hito ni shite, sono kokoro itsuwari naki mono zo!

48 Natanaeru Iesu ni iikeru wa, Ika ni shite ware wo shiri tamau ya? Iesu kore ni kotaete iikeru wa, Piripo ga nanji wo yobazaru saki ni, ichijiku no shita ni nanji no oreru wo mitari.

49 Natanaeru kotaete iikeru wa, Rabi, nanji wa Kami no Ko nari; nanji wa Isuraeru no Ō nari.

50 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji ga ichijiku no shita ni oreru wo waga mishu to

ieru ni yorite nanji shinzuruka? Kore yori mo ōi naru koto wo nanji mirubeshi.

51 Mata iikeru wa, Ware makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Ten hirakete, Kami no tsukaitachi hito no Ko no ue ni nobori kudari suru wo min.

2 SHŌ.

MIKKA me ni Gariraya no Kana nite kon-en arishi ga, Iesu no haha mo koko ni oreri.

2 Iesu to sono deshi mo kon-en ni manekaru.

3 Budōshu tsukikereba, haha Iesu ni iikeru wa, Karera ni budōshu nashi.

4 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Onna yo, nanji to ware to nani no kakawari aran ya? Waga toki wa imada itarazu.

5 Sono haha shimobedomo ni mukaite, Kare ga nanjira ni moizuru tokoro no koto wo seyo to ii okeri.

6 Yudayabito no kiyome no rei ni shitagaite, shi go to iri no ishigame mutsu kashiko ni sonae arishi ga;

7 Iesu shimobedomo ni, Mizu wo kame ni mitaseyo to iikereba; karera kuchi made mitasetari.

8 Mata, Kore wo ima ku-

YOHANE 2.

mi torite mochi yuki, furumai wo tsukasadoru mono ni watase to iikereba; kare-ra wataseri.

9 Furumai wo tsukasadoru mono sake ni kawarishi mizu wo namete, sono izuku yori kitarishi wo shirazu: saredo mizu wo kumishi shimobe wa shireri.

10 Furumai wo tsukasadoru mono hanamuko wo yobite, kare ni iikeru wa, Oyoso hito wa mazu yoki sake wo idashi, sake takenawa naru ni oyobite, ashiki sake wo idasu ni; nanji wa yoki sake wo ima made todome okeri.

11 Kono koto wo Iesu ga Gariraya no Kana nite naseru wa, shirushi no hajime ni shite sono sakae wo arawaseri: deshi kare wo shinzu.

12 Kono nochi Iesu sono haha, kyōdai, oyobi deshitachi Kapenaumu ni kudari, sono tokoro ni oru koto hisashikarazu shite,

13 Yudayabito no sugikoshi no iwai chikazukikereba; Iesu Ierusaremu ni nobori,

14 Miya nite ushi, hitsuji, hato wo uru mono to, ryōgae suru mono no za seru to wo mi,

15 Nawa wo mote muchi

wo tsukuri, karera oyobi hitsuji, ushi wo miya yori oi idashi, ryōgae suru mono no kane wo chirashi, sono dai wo taoshi;

16 Hato wo uru mono ni iikeru wa, Kono mono wo torite yuke, waga Chichi no ie wo akinai no ie to suru nakare.

17 Deshitachi, Nanji no ie no tame ni nesshin ware wo kurawan to shirusaretaru wo omoi idaseri.

18 Koko ni Yudayabito kotaete Iesu ni iikeru wa, Nanji korera no koto wo nasu kara ni wa, warera ni nani no shirushi wo misuru ya?

19 Iesu kotaete, Nanjira kono miya wo kobote, ware mikka nite kore wo taten to iikereba;

20 Yudayabito iikeru wa, Kono miya wo tatsuru ni wa, shi jū roku nen wo heshi ni, nanji mikka nite kore wo tatsuru ka?

21 Iesu no kaku ieru wa, sono karaḍa no miya wo saseru nari.

22 Shi yori yomigaeri tamaeru nochi, deshitachi Iesu no kono koto wo katarishi wo omoi idashi, Seisho to kare no iishi kotoba wo shinzeri.

YOHANE 3.

23 Sate, Iesu sugikoshi no iwai ni, Ierusaremu ni arishi ni, ōku no hito kare no nashishi shirushi wo mite, sono na wo shinzeri.

24 Iesu mizukara wo kare-ra ni makasezu; sowa subete no hito wo shiri;

25 Mata hito no kokoro no uchi wo shiru ga yue ni, hito ni tsuite akashi wo tatsuru mono wo motomezareba nari.

3 SHŌ.

YUDAYABITO no tsukasa nite, Parisai no Nikodemo to ieru hito ari.

2 Kare yoru Iesu ni kitarite iikeru wa, Rabi, warera nanji wa Kami yori kitari-shi shi nari to shiru: sowa Kami moshi hito to tomo narazuba, nanji ga naseru kono shirushi wa, hito kore wo nasu koto atawazareba nari.

3 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanji ni tsugen, Hito moshi arata ni umarezuba, Kami no kuni wo miru koto atawaji.

4 Nikodemo kare ni iikeru wa, Hito haya oinureba, ikade mata umaruru koto wo en ya? Futa tabi haha no hara ni irite, umarubeken ya?

5 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanji ni tsugen, Hito wa mizu to Mitama to ni yorite umarezareba, Kami no kuni ni iru koto atawazaru nari.

6 Niku ni yorite umaruru mono wa niku nari; rei ni yorite umaruru mono wa rei nari.

7 Waga nanji ni, Arata ni umarubeki koto wo iishi wo ayashi to suru nakare.

8 Kaze wa onoga mama ni fuku; nanji sono oto wo kikedomo, izuku yori kitari, izuku ye yuku wo shirazu; subete Mitama ni yorite umaruru mono mo kaku no gotoshi.

9 Nikodemo kotaete, Ikade kono koto aran ya to iu.

10 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji wa Isuraeru no shi naru ni, nao kono koto wo shirazaru ka?

11 Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanji ni tsugen, Warera shirishi koto wo ii, mishi koto wo akashi suru ni, nanjira wa warera no akashi wo ukezu.

12 Moshi ware chi no koto wo iu ni, nanjira shinzezuba, mashite ten no koto wo iwan ni wa, ikade shinzuru koto wo sen ya?

13 Ten yori kudari, ten

YOHANE 3.

ni oru hito no Ko no hoka ni, ten ni noborishi mono nashi.

14 Mōse no ni hebi wo ageshi gotoku, hito no Ko mo agerarubeshi:

15 Subete kore wo shin-zuru mono ni horoburu koto naku shite, kagiri naki inochi wo ukeshimen ga tame nari.

16 Sore, Kami wa sono umi tamaeru Hitorigo wo tamau hodo ni yo no hito wo ai shi tamaeri: kowa subete kare wo shinzuru mono ni horoburu koto naku shite, kagiri naki inochi wo ukeshimen ga tame nari.

17 Kami no sono Ko wo yo ni tsukawashi tamaeru wa, yo wo sabakan to ni arazu: kare ni yorite yo wo sukuwan ga tame nari.

18 Kare wo shinzuru mono wa sabakarezu, shinze-zaru mono wa sude ni sabakaretari: sowa Kami no umi tamaeru Hitorigo no na wo shinzezaru ni yoru.

19 Tsumi no sadamaru yue wa, hikari yo ni kitari-shi ni, hito sono okonai no ashiki ni yorite hikari wo ai sezu, kaerite kuraki wo ai sureba nari.

20 Subete aku wo nasu

mono wa hikari wo nikumi, sono okonai wo togamerarezaran ga tame ni hikari ni kitarazu.

21 Makoto wo okonau mono wa, sono okonai no arawaren ga tame ni hikari ni kitaru: sowa Kami ni yorite okonaeba nari.

22 Kono nochi Iesu deshi to Yudaya no chi ni itari, tomo ni kashiko ni todomarite, baputesuma wo hodokosu.

23 Yohane mo mata Sari-mu ni chikaki Ainomu ni orite, baptesuma wa hodokosu: kashiko wa mizu ōki ga yue nari: hitobito kitarite baputesuma wo uketari.

24 Kono toki Yohane wa imada hitoya ni irerarezariki.

25 Yohane no deshi to Yudayabito to kiyomegoto ni tsuite arasoi arikeru ga;

26 Karera Yohane ni kitarite iikeru wa, Rabi miyo, nanji to tomo ni Yorudan no mukō ni arite, nanji ga akashi seshi mono baputesuma wo hodokosu ni, mina kare ni kitareri.

27 Yohane kotaete iikeru wa, Hito wa ten yori tamau ni arazareba, ukuru koto atawazaru nari.

28 Ware wa Kirisuto ni

YOHANE 4.

arazu; tada sono saki ni tsukawasareshi mono nari to iishi koto wo akashi suru mono wa nanjira nari.

29 Hanayome wo moteru mono wa hanamuko nari: hanamuko no tomo tachite sono koe wo kikaba, kore ni yorite yorokobi ōshi: ware ima kono yorokobi mitsuru koto wo etari.

30 Kare wa kanarazu sakan ni nari; ware wa kanarazu otorōbeshi.

31 Ue yori kitaru mono wa bammotsu no kami ni ari; chi yori izuru mono wa chi ni tsuki, sono iu tokoro mo chi no koto nari: ten yori kitaru mono wa bammotsu no kami ni ari.

32 Kare wa mizukara sono mishi tokoro, kikishi tokoro no koto wo akashi to nasu ni, sono akashi wo ukuru mono nashi.

33 Sono akashi wo ukeshi mono wa, in wo mote Kami no makoto naru koto wo akashi su.

34 Kami no tsukawashi-shi mono wa, Kami no koto-ba wo kataru: sowa Kami kore ni Mitama wo tamaite kagiri nakereba nari.

35 Chichi wa Ko wo ai shite, bammotsu wo sono te ni sazuketari.

36 Ko wo shinzuru mono wa kagiri naki inochi wo e; Ko ni shitagawazaru mono wa inochi wo miru koto wo eji, katsu Kami no ikari sono ue ni todomaran.

4 SHŌ.

SHU onore no deshi wo toreru koto, mata baputesuma wo hodokoseru koto Yohane yori mo ōshi to Parisai no hito no kikishi wo shiru.

2 (Saredo sono jitsu wa Iesu mizukara baputesuma wo hodokoseru ni arazu, deshi kore wo naseru nari.)

3 Sono toki Yudaya wo sarite, mata Gariraya ni yuku.

4 Samaria wo hezu shite, yuku koto atawazu.

5 Tsui ni Samaria no Sukaru to ieru machi ni itareri. Kono machi wa Yakobu sono ko Yosefu ni atateshi chi ni chikashi.

6 Koko ni Yakobu no ido ari. Iesu tabi no tsukare nite sono ido no katawara ni za seri: toki wa hiru no jū ni ji goro nariki.

7 Hitori no Samaria no onna mizu wo kuman tote kitarikereba; Iesu sono onna ni mukaite, Ware ni nomaseyo to iu:

YOHANE 4.

8 Sowa deshitachi shokumotsu wo kawan tame ni mura ye yukite arazarishi yue nari.

9 Samaria no onna iikeru wa, Nanji wa Yudayabito ni shite, nani zo Samaria no onna naru ware ni nomu koto wo motomuru ya? Kowa Yudayabito to Samaria no hito to wa majiwari wo sezareba nari.

10 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji moshi Kami no tamamono to, Ware ni noma-seyo to iu mono no tare naru wo shiraba, nanji ware ni motomen; saraba ikeru mizu wo nanji ni atōbeshi.

11 Onna Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, tsurube naku, ido mo mata fukashi, nanji izuko yori kumite sono ikeru mizu wo moteru ka?

12 Kono ido wa warera no senzo Yakobu no ataeshi tokoro nari; kare mo, sono ko mo, mata kemono made mo mina kore wo nomitari: nanji wa kare yori mo sugureshi mono naran ya?

13 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Subete kono mizu wo nomu mono wa mata kawakan:

14 Saredo waga atōru mizu wo nomu mono wa kagiri naku kawaku koto nashi; katsu waga atōru mizu wa

sono uchi nite izumi to nari, waki idete kagiri naki inochi ni itarubeshi.

15 Onna iikeru wa, Shu yo, waga kawaku koto naku, mata kono tokoro ni mizu wo kumi ni kitaranu tame, sono mizu wo ware ni ataeyo.

16 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanji yukite otto wo yobi kitare.

17 Onna kotaete iikeru wa, Ware ni otto nashi. Iesu iikeru wa, Otto nashi to ieru wa kotowari nari:

18 Sowa nanji saki ni gonin no otto arite, ima aru mono wa nanji no otto ni arazu, nanji no iishi wa makoto nari.

19 Onna iikeru wa, Shu yo, ware nanji wo yogensha to shireri.

20 Warera no senzotachi wa kono yama nite hai shishi ni, nanjira wa hai subeki tokoro wa Ierusaremu nari to iu.

21 Iesu iikeru wa, Onna yo, ware wo shinzezo, tada ni kono yama nomi ni arazu, mata Ierusaremu nomi ni mo arazu shite, nanjira Chichi wo hai subeki toki kitaran.

22 Nanjira no hai suru mono wo nanjira wa shirazu: warera no hai suru mono

YOHANE 4.

wo warera wa shiru: sowa sukui wa Yudayabito yori izuru ga yue nari.

23 Makoto no hai suru mono rei to makoto wo mote Chichi wo hai suru toki kitaran; ima sono toki ni nareri: sore Chichi wa kaku no gotoku hai suru mono wo motome tamau.

24 Kami wa rei nareba, hai suru mono mo mata rei to makoto wo mote kore wo hai subeki nari.

25 Onna iikeru wa, Kirisuto to tonōru Messhia no kitaran koto wo shiru; kare kitaran toki subete no koto wo warera ni tsugen.

26 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanji to kataru tokoro no ware wa sore nari.

27 Toki ni deshi kitarite, kare no onna to katareru wo ayashimikeredo; sono nani wo motomuru ya? Mata nani yue kore to katareru ka? Toeru mono mo nakariki.

28 Onna sono mizugame wo nokoshite machi ni yuki, hitobito ni iikeru wa,

29 Waga subete nashishi koto wo ware ni tsugesu hito wo kitarite miyo: ko wa Kirisuto narazu ya?

30 Koko ni oite hitobito machi wo idete Iesu no moto ni kitaru.

31 Sono aida ni deshi kare ni koite, Rabi shoku shi tamae to iikereba;

32 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ware ni nanjira no shirazaru shokumotsu ari.

33 Deshi tagai ni iikeru wa, Shokumotsu wo kare ni okurishi mono wa tare naru ya?

34 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ware wo tsukawashishi mono no mune ni shitagai, sono waza wo nashi owaru, kore waga kate nari.

35 Nanjira, Kari-iredoki ni naru ni wa, nao shi ka getsu ari to iwazu ya? Ware nanjira ni tsugen, Me wo agete miyo, haya hata wa irozukite kari-iredoki ni nareri.

36 Karu mono wa sono atai wo ukete, kagiri naki inochi ni itarubeki mi wo atsumu; kakute maku mono to karu mono to tomo ni yorokoban.

37 Kare wa maki, kore wa karu to ieru wa kore ni tsukite makoto nari.

38 Ware nanjira no rō sezarishi tokoro wo karasen to shite, nanjira wo tsukawaseri: hoka no hitobito rō seshi ni yori, nanjira wa sono rō shitaru mi wo uketari.

YOHANE 4.

39 Kano onna, Waga nashishi subete no koto wo, kare ware ni tsugeshi to akashi seshi kotoba ni yorite, sono machi no Samariabito ōku Iesu wo shinzeri.

40 Koko ni oite Samaria no hito Iesu no moto ni kitarite, tomo ni todomari tamawan koto wo negaishikaba; Iesu koko ni futsuka todomareri.

41 Kare no kotoba ni yorite shinzeshi mono saki yori mo ōkariki.

42 Karera onna ni iikeru wa, Ima nanji no iishi koto ni yorite shinzuru ni arazu; warera mizukara kikite, ko wa makoto ni ye no Sukuinushi to shiritareba nari.

43 Futsuka sugite Iesu koko wo sari, Gariraya ni yukeri.

44 Sowa kare mizukara, Yogensha wa furusato nite tōtobaruru koto nashi to iishi ni yoru.

45 Gariraya ni itarishi toki, Gariraya no hitobito kare wo mukaetari: sowa saki ni iwai no toki Iesu no Ierusalem nite okonashi subete no koto wo karera mo sono iwai ni yukite, kore wo mitareba nari.

46 Iesu mata Gariraya no Kana ni itaru: koko wa

saki ni mizu wo sake ni seshi tokoro nari. Toki ni ō no daijin sono ko yamai ni kakarite, Kapenaumu ni arikereba;

47 Iesu no Yudaya yori Gariraya ni kitareru koto wo kiki, sunawachi Iesu no moto ni yukite, Kapenaumu ni kudari, sono ko wo iyashi tamawan koto wo koeri: sowa shinu bakari narikereba nari.

48 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Nanjira shirushi to kotonaru waza wo mizuba, shinzeji.

49 Kare iikeru wa, Shu yo, waga ko no shinazaru saki ni kudari tamae.

50 Iesu iikeru wa, Yuke, nanji no ko wa ikuru nari. Sono hito Iesu no iishi koto wo shinjite, sarinu.

51 Kudaru toki sono shimobedomo kare ni aite tsugekeru wa, Nanji no ko wa ikuru nari.

52 Kare sono ie hajimeshi toki wo karera ni tazunekerereba; kotaete, Kinō no hiru no ichi ji ni netsu sametari to iu.

53 Chichi wa Iesu no, Nanji ga ko wa ikuru nari to ii tamaishi toki to, sono toki no onajiki koto wo shirite, onore to sono ie no mono kotogotoku mina shinzeri.

YOHANE 5.

54 Kono dai ni no kotonaru waza wa, Iesu Yudaya yori Gariraya ni itarite naseru nari.

5 SHŌ.

SONO nochi Yudayabito no iwai arikereba, Iesu Ierusalem ni noboreri.

2 Ierusalem no hitsuji mon no hotori ni, Heburu no kotoba nite Betesda to iu ike ari. Kono ike ni itsutsu no rō ari.

3 Sono naka ni yameru mono, meshii, ashinae, mata otoroetaru mono nado ōku fushi ite, mizu no ugoku wo materu.

4 Sowa ten no tsukai ori ori ike ni kudarite, mizu wo ugokasu koto ari: mizu no ugokeru nochi, sakidachite ike ni irishi mono wa, nani no yamai ni yorazu ietari.

5 San jū hachi nen yamitaru mono hitori kashiko ni ari.

6 Iesu kare ga fushi oru wo mite, sono yamai no hisashiki wo shiri, kore ni iikeru wa, Ien koto wo negau ya?

7 Yameru mono kotaekeru wa, Shu yo, mizu no ugokeru toki, ware wo tasukete ike ni iruru hito nashi:

ware iran to suru toki wa hoka no hito kudarite, ware yori saki ni iru.

8 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Okiyo, toko wo tori agete ayume.

9 Sono hito tachidokoro ni ie, sunawachi toko wo tori agete ayumeri. Kono hi wa ansokunichi nariki.

10 Yudayabito ieshi mono ni iikeru wa, Kyō wa ansokunichi nareba, nanji toko wo tori aguru wa yoroshikarazu.

11 Karera ni kotaekeru wa, Ware wo iyashishi mono ware ni, Toko wo tori agete ayume to ieri.

12 Karera tazunekeru wa, Nanji ni, Toko wo tori agete ayume to iishi hito wa tare naru zo ya?

13 Ieshi mono sono tare naru wo shirazariki: sowa kashikoni ōku no hito orishi yue Iesu saketareba nari.

14 Sono nochi Iesu miya nite sono hito fii ai iikeru wa, Miyo, nanji sude ni ietari, mata tsumi wo okasu koto nakare: osoraku wa, saki ni masareru wazawai nanji ni kakaran.

15 Sono hito yukite, Yudayabito ni onore wo iyashishi mono wa Iesu nari to tsugu.

YOHANE 5.

16 Koko ni oite Yudaya-bito Iesu wo semete, korosan to hakaru: sowa kare ga kono koto wo seshi wa anso-kunichi narikereba nari.

17 Iesu karera ni kotakeru wa, Waga Chichi wa ima ni itaru made hataraki tamau: ware mo mata hataraku nari.

18 Kore ni yorite Yudayabito iyo-iyō Iesu wo korosan to hakaru: sowa anso-kunichi wo okasu nomi narazu, Kami wo onore ga Chichi to ii, onore wo Kami to hitoshiku sureba nari.

19 Kono yue ni Iesu karera ni kotaete iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Ko wa Chichi no okonau koto wo mite okonau no hoka wa, nani goto wo mo okonau koto atawazu: sowa subete Chichi no okonau koto wo Ko mo mata okonaeba nari.

20 Chichi wa Ko wo aishi, subete onore no okonau tokoro no koto wo kare ni shimesu; nanjira wo shite ayashimashimen tame ni, kano kotodomo yori sara ni ōi naru koto wo kare ni shimesan.

21 Sowa Chichi no shinishi mono wo yomigaerasete ika-

shimuru ga gotoku, Ko mo onore no kokoro ni shitagaito hito wo ikashimubeshi.

22 Sore Chichi wa tare wo mo sabakazu; sabaki wa subete Ko ni yudanetari:

23 Kore subete no hito wo shite Chichi wo uyamau gotoku Ko wo mo uyamawashimen ga tame nari.

Ko wo uyamawazaru mono wa, kore wo tsukawashishi Chichi wo uyamawazu.

24 Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Waga kotoba wo kiki, ware wo tsukawashishi mono wo shin-zuru mono wa, kagiri naki inochi wo tamochi, katsu sabaki ni itarazu, shi yori inochi ni utsureri.

25 Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Shinishi mono Kami no Ko no koe wo kiku toki kitaran, ima sono toki ni nareri; kore wo kiku mono wa ikubeshi.

26 Sore Chichi wa mizukara inochi wo tamoteri; sono gotoku Ko ni mo tamaite, mizukara inochi wo tamotasetari:

27 Mata hito no Ko taru ni yorite, kore ni sabaki suru no ken-i wo tamaeri.

28 Kore wo ayashi to suru koto nakare; sowa haka ni

YOHANE 5.

gru mono mina sono koe wo kikite, izuru toki kitaran to sureba nari.

29 Yoki koto wo nashishi mono wa inochi wo uru ni yomigaeri; ashiki koto wo nashishi mono wa sabaki wo uru ni yomigaerubeshi.

30 Ware nani goto wo mo mizukara okonau koto atawazu; kiku tokoro ni shitagaito sabaki su. Waga sabaki wa tadashi: sowa ware waga mune wo okonau koto wo motomezu, ware wo tsukawashishi Chichi no mune wo okonau koto wo motomureba nari.

31 Moshi waga koto wo ware mizukara akashi seba, waga akashi makoto narazu.

32 Hoka ni waga koto wo akashi suru mono ari; ware sono waga koto wo akashi suru akashi no makoto naru wo shiru.

33 Nanjira saki ni hito wo Yohane ni tsukawashishi ni, kare makoto no tame ni akashi wo naseri.

34 Saredo ware hito no akashi wo ukezu; kono koto wo iu wa, nanjira no sukuwaren ga tame nari.

35 Yohane wa tomoshite hikareru tomoshihi nari: nanjira konomite shibaraku

sono hikari wo yorokoberi.

36 Ware wa Yohane yori ōi naru akashi ari; sowa Chichi no ware ni tamaite nashi togeshimuru waza, sunawachi waga okonau tokoro no waza wa, kore Chichi no ware wo tsukawashishi koto wo akashi sureba nari.

37 Katsu ware wo tsukawashishi Chichi mo waga koto wo akashi seri. Nanjira imada sono koe wo kikazu, imada sono katachi wo mizu.

38 Sono kotoba wa nanjira no kokoro ni tomazariki: sowa nanjira sono tsukawashishi mono wo shinzezaru ni yorite shiraruru nari.

39 Nanjira seisho ni kagiri naki inochi ari to omoite kore wo shirabu: kono seisho wa ware ni tsuite akashi suru mono nari.

40 Nanjira waga moto ni, inochi wo en ga tame kitaru wo konomazu.

41 Ware hito no agame wo ukezu.

42 Ware nanjira wo shiru, nanjira wa sono kokoro ni Kami wo ai suru no ai arazaru nari.

43 Ware wa waga Chichi

YOHANE 6.

no na ni yorite kitarishi ni, nanjira ware wo ukezu, moshi hoka no hito onoga na ni yorite kitaraba, nanjira kore wo uken.

44 Nanjira wa tagai ni hito no agame wo ukete, Kami yori izuru agame wo motomezaru mono naru ni, ikade yoku shinzuru koto wo en ya?

45 Nanjira wo Chichi ni uttōru mono to ware wo omou nakare: nanjira wo uttōru mono hitori ari, sunawachi nanjira ga tanomu tokoro no Mōse nari.

46 Moshi Mōse wo shinzeba, ware wo shinzubeshi: sowa Mōse waga koto wo shirushitareba nari.

47 Moshi Mōse no shirushishi koto wo shinzezuba, ikade waga iishi koto wo shinzen ya?

6 SHŌ.

KONO nochi Iesu Gari-
raya no mizu-umi,
sunawachi Teberia no mizu-
umi no mukau ye watarishi
ni,

2 Ōku no hitobito kore ni shitagau; sowa kare ga yamishi mono ni nashishi shirushi wo mishi ga yue nari.

3 Iesu yama ni nobori,

deshi to tomo ni sono tokoro ni za seri.

4 Toki Yudayabito no sugikoshi no iwai ni chikashi.

5 Iesu me wo agete, ōku no hito no kitareru wo mite, Piripo ni iikeru wa, Izuko yori pan wo kaite karera ni kuwashimubeki ka?

6 Mizukara sono nasan to suru koto wo shiredo, kare wo kokoromin ga tame ni kaku ieru nari.

7 Piripo kotaekeru wa, Gin ni hyaku no pan mo hito goto ni sukoshi zutsu ataete nao tarazarubeshi.

8 Deshi no hitori, sunawachi Shimon Petero no kyōdai Andere Iesu ni iikeru wa,

9 Koko ni hitori no warabe ari, ōmugi no pan itsutsu to chiisaki uwo futatsu wo moteri; saredo kono ōku no hito ni ika ni subeki zo?

10 Iesu iikeru wa, Hitobito wo suwaraseyo: sono tokoro ni ōku no kusa ari: oyoso go sen nin hodo suwarinu.

11 Iesu pan wo tori, inorite deshi ni atae; deshi kore wo suwarishi hito ni atau: mata kaku no gotoku ni shite chiisaki uwo wo

YOHANE 6.

mo hitobito no konomi ni shitagaite karera ni ataetari.

12 Mina akitaru nochi Iesu deshi ni iikeru wa, Sukoshi mo ushinawazaru yō ni, sono amari no kuzu wo hiroi atsumeyo.

13 Karera ga shoku seshi kano itsutsu no ōmugi no pan no nokori no kuzu wo hiroi atsumekereba, jū ni no kago ni miteri.

14 Hitobito Iesu no nashishi shirushi wo mite, Ko wa makoto ni yo ni kitarubeki yogensha nari to iu.

15 Koko ni oite Iesu karera ga kitari, onore wo torite ō ni nasan to suru wo shiri, tada hitori nite kore wo sake, futa tabi yama ni iritari.

16 Hi no kururu koro deshi umi ni kudarite,

17 Fune ni nori, Kapenaumu ni mukaite umi wo wataru. Sude ni kurekeredomo Iesu karera ni kitarazu.

18 Ōkaze fuku ni yorite yaya ni umi are idaseri.

19 Ichi ri jitchō bakari kogi idaseru toki, Iesu no umi wo ayumi, fune ni chikazuku wo mite, deshitachi osoretari.

20 Iesu iikeru wa, Ware nari, osoruru nakare.

21 Koko ni oite deshi yorokobite kare wo uke, fune ni nosekereba, tadachi ni sono yukan to suru tokoro no chi ni tsukinu.

22 Akuru hi kanata no umibe ni tachishi hitobito kinō deshi no norishi fune no hoka ni wa fune naku, katsu Iesu wa deshi to tomo ni fune ni norazu, deshi nomi yukeru wo shiru.

23 Kono toki Teberia yori hoka no fune kitari, Shu no inorite hitobito ni pan wo kuwashishi tokoro no chikaku ni tsukeri.

24 Hitobito Iesu no koko ni arazu, deshi mo mata arazaru wo mite, karera mo fune ni nori, Iesu wo tazunen tame ni Kapenaumu ni itareri.

25 Mizu-umi no mukau nite kare ni ai iikeru wa, Rabi, itsu koko ni kitari tamaishi ya?

26 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Nanjira no ware wo tazunuru wa, shirushi wo mishi yue ni arazu, tada pan wo shoku shite akitaru ga yue nari.

27 Nanjira kutsuru kate no tame ni hatarakazu shite, kagiri naki inochi ni itaru kate, sunawachi hito

YOHANE 6.

no Ko no atōru kate no tame ni hatarakubeshi: sowa Chichi no Kami kare ni in shite akashi sureba nari.

28 Kore ni yorite hitobito Iesu ni iikeru wa, Warera ika naru koto wo nasaba, Kami no waza ni narubeki ya?

29 Iesu kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Kami no tsukawashishi mono wo shinzuru wa sunawachi sono waza nari.

30 Karera iikeru wa, Warera wo shite nanji wo shinzeshimuru tame ni, nani no shirushi wo nashite warera ni misuru ya? Nani no waza wo okonau ya?

31 Warera no senzo no nite mana wo kuraeri; shirushite, Ten yori pan wo karera ni ataete kurawashimu to aru ga gotoshi.

32 Iesu iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Ten yori pan wo nanjira ni ataeshi mono wa Mōse ni arazu, ima waga Chichi wa ten yori makoto no pan wo mote nanjira ni atau.

33 Kami no pan wa ten yori kudarite, inochi wo yo ni atōru mono nari.

34 Karera iikeru wa, Shu

yo, tsune ni sono pan wo warera ni ataeyo.

35 Iesu iikeru wa, Ware wa inochi no pan nari: ware ni kitaru mono wa uezu, ware wo shinzuru mono wa tsune ni kawaku koto nashi.

36 Saredo ware nanjira ga ware wo mite mo shinzezaru koto wo nanjira ni tsugetariki.

37 Subete Chichi no ware ni ataeshi mono wa ware ni kitaran; ware ni kitaru mono wa ware kanarazu kore wo sutezu.

38 Waga ten yori kudarishi wa onore no kokoro no mama wo okonawan tame ni arazu, ware wo tsukawashishi mono no kokoro no mama wo okonawan tame nari.

39 Subete Chichi no ware ni ataeshi mono wo, ware hitotsu wo mo ushinawazu, owari no hi ni kore wo yomigaerasu wa, sunawachi ware wo tsukawashishi Chichi no kokoro nari.

40 Oyoso Ko wo mite, kore wo shinzuru mono wa kagiri naki inochi wo u: ware mata kore wo owari no hi ni yomigaerasubeshi: kore ware wo tsukawashishi mono no kokoro nareba nari.

ri.

YOHANE 6.

41 Koko ni oite Yudayabitora Iesu no, Ware wa ten yori kudarishi pan nari to iishi koto ni tsuki,

42 Tsubuyaki iikeru wa, Kare ga fubo wa warera no shiru tokoro narazu ya? Sunawachi kare wa Yosefu no ko Iesu ni arazu ya? Shikaru ni nanzo, Ware wa ten yori kudarishi to iu ya?

43 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Nanjira tagai ni tsubuyaku koto nakare.

44 Ware wo tsukawashishi Chichi moshi hikazareba, hito yoku ware ni kitaru nashi. Ware ni kitariishi hito wa owari no hi ni ware kore wo yomigaerasubeshi.

45 Yogensha no fumi ni, Hito mina oshie wo Kami ni uken to shirusaretari: kono yue ni subete Chichi yori kikite manabishi mono wa ware ni kitaru.

46 Saredo Chichi wo mishi mono wa nashi, tada Kami yori kitaru mono nomi kore wo mitari.

47 Makoto ni, makoto ni, ware nanjira ni tsugen, Ware wo shinzuru mono wa kagiri naki inochi ari.

48 Ware wa inochi no pan nari.

49 Nanjira no senzo wa

no nite mana wo kuraishikado shineri.

50 Subete kurau mono wo shite shinazarashimuru mono wa ten yori kudareru pan nari.

51 Ware wa ten yori kudarishi ikeru pan nari; moshi hito kono pan wo kurawaba, kagiri naku ikubeshi: waga atōru pan wa waga niku nari: yo no inochi no tame ni ware kore wo ataen.

52 Koko ni Yudayabito tagai ni araso iikeru wa, Kono hito ikade sono niku wo warera ni ataete kurawashimuru koto wo en ya?

53 Iesu iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Moshi hito no Ko no niku wo kurawazu, sono chi wo nomazareba, nanjira ni inochi nashi.

54 Waga niku wo kui, waga chi wo nomu mono wa kagiri naki inochi ari: ware owari no hi ni kore wo yomigaerasubeshi.

55 Sore, waga niku wa makoto no kuimono, mata waga chi wa makoto no nomimono nari.

56 Waga niku wo kurai, waga chi wo nomu mono wa ware ni ori, ware mo mata kare ni oru.

57 Ikeru Chichi ware wo

YOHANE 7.

tsukawasu ; Chichi ni yorite waga ikeru gotoku, ware wo kurau mono mo ware ni yorite ikubeshi.

58 Kore ten yori kudare-ru pan nari : nanjira no senzo ga kuraitaredo nao shinishi mana no gotoki mono ni arazu ; kono pan wo kurau mono wa kagiri naku ikubeshi.

59 Korera no koto wa Iesu Kapenaumu no kwaidō nite oshie wo naseru toki iishi tokoro nari.

60 Deshitachi no uchi ōku no hito kore wo kikite iikeru wa, Kowa hanahadashiki kotoba nari ; tare ka yoku kore wo kikan ya ?

61 Deshi no kono koto ni tsuite tsubuyaku wo Iesu mizukara shirite, karera ni iikeru wa, Kono kotoba ni yorite tsumazuku ka ?

62 Moshi hito no Ko no moto no tokoro ni noboru wo miba ika ni ?

63 Inochi wo atōru mono wa rei nari : niku wa eki nashi : waga nanjira ni iishi kotoba wa rei nari, inochi nari.

64 Saredo nanjira no uchi ni shinzezaruru mono ari : sore, Iesu no kaku ieru wa, shinzezaruru mono wa tare, onore wo watasu mono wa tare to

iu koto wo hajime yori shireba nari.

65 Iesu mata iikeru wa, Kono yue ni ware saki ni, Waga Chichi ataezareba, hito yoku ware ni kitaru nashi to iishi nari.

66 Kono nochi sono deshi ōku kaeri yukite, Iesu to tomo ni arukazariki.

67 Kore ni yorite Iesu jū ni no deshi ni iikeru wa, Nanjira mo mata saran to omou ya ?

68 Shimon Petero kotakeru wa, Shu yo, warera wa tare ni yukan ya ? Kagiri naki inochi no kotoba wo moteru mono wa nanji nari.

69 Mata warera shinjite shiru, nanji wa ikeru Kami no Ko, Kirisuto nari.

70 Iesu karera ni kotakeru wa, Ware nanjira jū ni nin wo erabishi ni arazu ya ? Saredo sono uchi no hitori wa akuma nari.

71 Ko wa Shimon no ko, Isukariote no Yuda wo sashite ieru nari : kare wa jū ni no hitori ni shite, Iesu wo watasan to suru mono nari.

7 SHŌ.

KONO koto no nochi Iesu Gariraya wo he-

YOHANE 7.

meguri, Yudaya no uchi wo meguru koto wo konomazariki : sowa Yudayabito kare wo korosan to hakareba nari.

2 Sate, Yudayabito no karihozumai no iwai chikazukeri.

3 Koko ni oite Iesu no kyōdai kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji no okonau tokoro no waza wo deshitachi ni misen ga tame koko wo sarite, Yudaya ni yuke.

4 Sowa onore wo arawasan to shite hisoka ni waza wo nasu mono arazu. Nanji korera no waza wo okonawaba, onore wo yo ni arawaseyo.

5 Kore, sono kyōdai mo nao kare wo shinzezaruru ga yue nari.

6 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Waga toki imada itarazu, nanjira no toki wa tsune ni sonawareri.

7 Yo wa nanjira wo nikumu koto atawazu, ware wo nikumu : sowa karera ga okonau tokoro wa ashishi to ware akashi sureba nari.

8 Nanjira kono iwai ni nobore ; waga toki imada itarazareba, ware ima kono iwai ni noboraji.

9 Kaku iite, Gariraya ni todomareri.

10 Sono kyōdai no yukishi nochi, Iesu mo arawa narazu shite, hisoka ni iwai ni noboru.

11 Iwai no toki, Yudayabito Iesu wo tazunete iikeru wa, Kare wa izuku ni aru ya ?

12 Ōzei no uchi nite kare ni tsuki samazama no koto wo ii arasoeri : aru hito wa, Kare wo yoki hito nari to ii ; aru hito wa, Ina, tami wo madowasu mono nari to iu.

13 Saredomo Yudayabito wo osoruru ni yorite, arawa ni kare ga koto wo iu hito nashi.

14 Iwai no nakaba goro Iesu miya ni noborite oshiekereba ;

15 Yudayabito kore wo ayashimi, iikeru wa, Kono hito wa imada manabazu, ika ni shite fumi wo shiru ya ?

16 Iesu karera ni kotaete iikeru wa, Waga oshiyuru tokoro wa waga oshie ni arazu, ware wo tsukawashishi mono no oshie nari.

17 Hito moshi ware wo tsukawashishi mono no mune ni shitagawaba, kono oshie no Kami yori izuru ka, mata onore ni yorite iu naru ka wo shirubeshi.

YOHANE 7.

18 Onore ni yorite iu mono wa onore no homare wo motomuru nari: onore wo tsukawashishi mono no homare wo motomuru mono wa makoto nari; sono uchi ni fugi nashi.

19 Mōse nanjira ni okite wo ataeshi ni arazu ya? Saredo nanjira no uchi ni wa kore wo mamoru mono nashi. Nanjira nani yue ware wo korosan to hakaru ya?

20 Hitobito kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji oni ni tsukaretari; tare ka nanji wo korusu koto wo hakaran ya?

21 Iesu kotaete karera ni iikeru wa, Ware saki ni hitotsu no waza wo naseshi ni, nanjira mina ayashi to seri.

22 Mōse nanjira ni katsurei wo sazukeshi wa, sono onore yori ideshi ni arazu shite, senzo yori ideshi mono naru ga yue nari; kore ni yorite nanjira katsurei wo ansokunichi ni okonau.

23 Hito moshi Mōse no okite wo yaburazaran ga tame ansokunichi ni katsurei wo ukuru toki wa, nanzo waga ansokunichi ni hito no zenshin wo iyashishi koto wo ikaru ya?

24 Uwabe ni yorite sabaki

suru nakare; tadashiki sabaki wo mote sabaki seyo.

25 Kono toki Ierusalemu no aru hito iikeru wa, Kore wa hitobito no korosan to hakaru mono ni arazu ya?

26 Ina kare arawa ni iu: shikashite kore wo togamuru mono nashi: tsukasatachi wa kare wo makoto ni Kirisuto nari to shirunaran ka?

27 Saredo warera wa kono hito no izuko yori kitarishi wo shiru: moshi Kirisuto no kitaran toki wa, tare mo sono izuko yori kitaru wo shiru mono nakaran.

28 Kono toki Iesu miya nite oshie orishi ga, ōgoe ni yobi iikeru wa, Nanjira ware wo shiri, mata waga izuko yori kitaru wo shiru: saredo ware wa onore ni yorite kitarishi ni arazu; ware wo tsukawashishi mono wa makoto naru mono nite nanjira no shirazaru tokoro nari.

29 Ware wa kare wo shiru: sowa ware wa kare yori ide; kare wa ware wo tsukawashishi mono nareba nari.

30 Koko ni oite, karera Iesu wo toraen to hakareri: saredo sono toki imada itarazaru ga yue ni, tedashi suru mono nakariki.

YOHANE 7.

31 Tami no uchi ōku no hito kare wo shinji, iikeru wa, Kirisuto no kitaran toki sono nasu tokoro no shirushi kono hito yori ōkaran ya?

32 Parisai no hito tamidomo no Iesu ni tsukite kaku hisoka ni katari au wo kiki, sunawachi saishi no osatachi to Parisai no hito to kare wo toraen tote, shitayaku wo tsukawaseri.

33 Koko ni oite Iesu iikeru wa, Ware nao shibaraku nanjira to tomo ni ori, shikashite nochi ware wo tsukawashishi mono ni yukan.

34 Nanjira ware wo tazunuru to mo ōbekarazu: waga oru tokoro ye nanjira kitaru koto atawazarubeshi.

35 Yudayabito ai tagai ni iikeru wa, Warera no awazaran tame ni, kare wa izuko ye yukan to suru ka? Girishia ni chirishi mono ni yukite, Girishia no hito wo oshien to suru ya?

36 Kare ga katarite, Nanjira ware wo tazunuru to mo ōbekarazu, mata, Waga oru tokoro ye nanjira kitaru koto atawazarubeshi to iishi kotoba wa nani zo ya?

37 Iwai no owari no ōi naru hi ni, Iesu tachite yo-

bawari iikeru wa, Hito moshi kawakaba ware ni kitarite nome,

38 Ware wo shinzuru mono wa Seisho ni shirushishi gotoku, sono hara yori ikeru mizu kawa no gotoku ni nagare izubeshi.

39 Kaku ieru wa kare wo shinzuru mono no uken to suru Mitama wo saseru nari: sowa Iesu imada agame wo ukezaruru ni yorite Mitama imada kudarazareba nari.

40 Tami no uchi nite ōku no hito kono kotoba wo kikite, Ko wa makoto ni kano yogensha nari to ii;

41 Aruiwa, Kore wa Kirisuto nari to ii; aruiwa, Kirisuto wa Gariraya yori izubeken ya?

42 Seisho ni Kirisuto wa Dabide no sue nite, Dabide no sumishi sato Beterehemu yori iden to shirushishi ni arazu ya to iu.

43 Koko ni oite tamidomo kare ni tsukite arasoi wakaritari.

44 Sono naka ni kare wo toraen to suru mono mo arikeredo, tedashi seshi mono nakariki.

45 Shitayakudomo saishi no osa to Parisai no hitotachi no moto ni kaerike-

YOHANE 8.

reba; karera shitayaku ni iikeru wa, Nanzo kare wo hiki kitarazaru ya?

46 Shitayaku kotaete iikeru wa, Imada kono hito no gotoku iishi hito arazu.

47 Parisai no hito iikeru wa, Nanjira mo mata madowasareshi ka?

48 Tsukasa mata Parisai no hito no uchi ni kare wo shinzuru mono aran ya?

49 Okite wo shirazaru kono ōku no hito wa basubeki mono nari.

50 Sono uchi no hitori nite, yoru Iesu ni kitarishi Nikodemo to ieru mono karera ni iikeru wa,

51 Sono hito ni kikazu, sono okonai wo shirazaru saki ni, kore wo sabaku wa warera no okite naran ya?

52 Karera kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji mo mata Gariraya yori ideshi mono naru ka? Tazune miyo, yogensha wa Gariraya yori izuru koto nashi.

53 Koko ni oite ono-ono ie ni kaereri.

8 SHŌ.

I^JESU Kanran Zan ni yu-keri.

2 Yo no akuru koro mata miya ni irikeru ga, tami

mina kare ni kitarikereba; suwarite karera wo oshiyu.

3 Koko ni kan-in wo naseru toki, toraereshi onna arikeru ga; gakusha to Parisai no hito kore wo Iesu no moto ni tsure kitari, atsumari no naka ni oki, iikeru wa,

4 Shi yo, kono onna wa kan-in wo nashi. oru toki sono mama toraereshi mono nari.

5 Kaku no gotoki mono wo ishi nite uchi korosubeshi to Mōse okite no uchi ni mejitari. Nanji wa ikani iu ya?

6 Kaku ieru wa, Iesu wo kokoromite uttae no tane wo hiki idasan to omoeru nari. Iesu mi wo kagame, yubi nite chi ni mono ka-keri.

7 Karera ga shikiri ni tou ni yori, Iesu okite kore ni iikeru wa, Nanjira no uchi tsumi naki mono mazu kare wo ishi nite utsubeshi to ii;

8 Mata mi wo kagamete, chi ni mono kakeri.

9 Karera kore wo kikite sono ryōshin ni semerare, toshiyori wo hajime wakaki mono made hitori-bitori ni ide yuki, tada Iesu hitori

YOHANE 8.

nokoru. Onna wa atsumari no naka ni tateri.

10 Iesu okite onna ni iikeru wa, Onna yo, nanji wo uttaeshi mono wa izuko ye yukishi ya? Nanji no tsumi wo sadamuru mono naki ka?

11 Onna iikeru wa, Shu yo, tare mo nashi. Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Ware mo nanji no tsumi wo sadamezu; yukite futa tabi tsumi wo okasu nakare.

12 Iesu mata hitobito ni katarite iikeru wa, Ware wa yo no hikari nari: ware ni shitagau mono wa kuraki naka wo arukazu, inochi no hikari wo uru nari.

13 Koko ni oite Parisai no hito iikeru wa, Nanji wa mizukara onore no akashi wa makoto narazu.

14 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Ware mizukara onore no akashi suru to mo, waga akashi wa makoto nari; sowa ware izuku yori kitari, izuku ye yuku wo shireba nari. Nanjira waga izuku yori kitari, izuku ye yuku wo shirazaru nari.

15 Nanjira wa niku ni yorite hito wo sabaku: ware wa hito wo sabakazu.

16 Ware moshi sabakaba,

waga sabaki wa makoto nari; sowa ware hitori aru ni arazu, ware wo tsukawashishi Chichi to tomo ni areba nari.

17 Futari no akashi wa makoto nari to nanjira no okite ni shirusaretari.

18 Waga akashi wo suru mono wa ware nari: ware wo tsukawashishi Chichi mo mata waga akashi wo suru nari.

19 Karera iikeru wa, Nanji no Chichi wa izuku ni aru ya? Iesu kotaekeru wa, Nanjira wa ware wo shirazu, mata waga Chichi wo mo shirazaru nari: moshi ware wo shiritaru naraba, waga Chichi wo mo shiritaru naran.

20 Iesu korera no koto wo miya no uchi, saisen no hako wo okeru tokoro nite katarikeredo, kare no toki imada itarazareba, tare mo te wo idasu mono nakariki.

21 Iesu mata iikeru wa, Ware yukan, nanjira wa ware wo tazunubeshi: nanjira onore no tsumi ni shinan; waga yuku tokoro ye wa nanjira kitaru koto atawazaru nari.

22 Kore ni yorite Yudayabito iikeru wa, Waga yuku tokoro ye nanjira kitaru

YOHANE 8.

koto atawazu to ieri: kare wa jisatsu sen to suru ka?

23 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira wa shita yori ide; ware wa ue yori izu, nanjira wa kono yo yori ide, ware wa kono yo yori idezu.

24 Kono yue ni nanjira wa onore no tsumi ni shinan to ware iishi nari. Nanjira moshi ware no kare naru wo shinzezuba, onore no tsumi ni shinan.

25 Karera iikeru wa, Nanji wa tare naru ya? Iesu iikeru wa, Ware wa jitsu ni waga nanjira ni tsuguru tokoro no mono nari.

26 Ware nanjira ni tsukite katarubeki koto to saba-kubeki koto ōku ari: ware wo tsukawashishi mono wa makoto nari. Kare ni kikishi koto wo ware yo ni tsugu.

27 Kowa Chichi wo sashite ieru naredo, karera wa shirazariki.

28 Kono yue ni Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira hito no Ko wo ageshi nochi, ware no kare naru wo shiri, mata waga mizukara nani goto wo mo nasazu, tada waga Chichi no oshie ni shitagaite korera no koto wo ieru wo shirubeshi.

29 Ware wotsukawashishi mono ware to tomo ni ori; Chichi wa ware wo hitori oki tamawazu: sowa ware tsune ni kare no kokoro ni kanau koto wo okonaeba nari.

30 Iesu kono koto wo ieru toki, ōku no hito kare wo shinzeri.

31 Iesu onore wo shinzeshi Yudayabito ni iikeru wa, Nanjira moshi waga kotoba ni oraba makoto ni waga deshi nari,

32 Katsu makoto wo shiran; makoto wa nanjira ni jiyū wo esasubeshi.

33 Karera kotaekeru wa, Warera wa Aburahamu no sue nari; imada hito no shimobe to narishi koto nashi. Nanjira ni jiyū wo esasubeshi to nanji no iishi wa ika naru koto zo?

34 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Subete aku wo okonau mono wa aku no shimobe nari.

35 Shimobe wa tsune ni ie ni orazu; ko wa tsune ni oru.

36 Kono yue ni, Ko moshi nanjira ni jiyū wo ataenaba, nanjira makoto ni jiyū wo ubeshi.

37 Ware nanjira ga Abu-

YOHANE 8.

rahamu no sue naru wo shiru: saredomo ware wo korosan to hakaru; sowa waga kotoba nanjira no uchi ni arazareba nari.

38 Ware wa waga Chichi to tomo ni arite mishi koto wo ii; nanjira wa nanjira no chichi to tomo ni arite mishi koto wo okonau.

39 Karera kotaete Iesu ni iikeru wa, Warera no chichi wa Aburahamu nari. Iesu iikeru wa, Nanjira moshi Aburahamu no ko naraba, Aburahamu no waza wo okonobeshi.

40 Shikaru ni ima nanjira wa Kami ni kikishi makoto wo tsuguru ware wo korosan to hakaru: kore Aburahamu no waza ni arazu.

41 Nanjira wa nanjira no chichi no waza wo okonau nari. Karera iikeru wa, Warera wa kan-in ni yorite umarezu, tada hitori no chichi ari; sunawachi Kami nari.

42 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Kami moshi nanjira no Chichi naraba; nanjira ware wo ai subeshi: ware wa Kami yori idete kitareba nari: sore, ware wa onore ni yorite kitaru ni arazu; Kami ware wo tsukawashi tamaeru nari.

43 Nanjira nanzo waga iu koto wo shirazaru ya? Sowa waga kotoba wo kiku koto wo ezareba nari.

44 Nanjira onoga chichi naru akuma yori izu, mata sono chichi no yoku wo okonau koto wo konomu: kare wa hajime yori hito wo korosu mono nari, mata makoto ni orazu: sowa kare no uchi ni makoto nakereba nari; kare ga itsuwari wo iu toki wa onore yori idashite iu nari: sowa kare wa itsuwarimono, mata itsuwarimono no chichi nareba nari.

45 Ware makoto wo iu ni yorite nanjira ware wo shinzezu.

46 Nanjira no uchi tare ka ware wo tsumi ni sadamuru mono aru ya? Ware nanjira ni makoto wo kataru ni, nani yue ware wo shinzezaru ka?

47 Kami yori ideshi mono wa Kami no kotoba wo kiku. Nanjira no kikazaru wa Kami yori idezaru ni yorite nari.

48 Yudayabito kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji wa Samariabito nite, oni ni tsukaretaru mono nari to warera ga ieru wa ube narazu ya?

49 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa,

YOHANE 9.

Ware wa oni ni tsukaretaru mono ni arazu, ware wa waga Chichi wo tōtobi, nanjira wa ware wo karonzuru nari.

50. Ware wa mizukara no agame wo motomezu; kore wo motome katsu sabaki suru tokoro no mono ari.

51. Ware makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Hito moshi waga kotoba wo mamoraba, kagiri naku shi wo mizarubeshi.

52. Yudayabito kare ni iikeru wa, Ima warera wa nanji ga oni ni tsukaretaru mono naru wo shiru; Aburahamu sude ni shini, mata yogensha mo shineri: shikaru ni nanji iu, Hito moshi waga kotoba wo mamoraba, kagiri naku shinaji to.

53. Nanji wa warera no senzo. Aburahamu yori mo masareru mono naran ya? Aburahamu sude ni shini, yogenshatachi mo shineri: nanji mizukara wo tare to suru ka?

54. Iesu kotaekeru wa, Ware moshi mizukara agame wo nasaba, waga agame wa munashi; ware wo agamuru wa waga Chichi, sunawachi nanjira no waga Kami to tonōru tokoro no mono nari.

55. Nanjira wa kare wo shirazu; ware wa kare wo shiru; ware moshi kare wo shirazu to iwaba, nanjira no gotoki itsuwarimono to naran: saredo ware wa kare wo shiri, mata sono kotoba wo mamoru nari.

56. Nanjira no senzo Aburahamu wa, waga hi wo min koto wo yorokobi; mata kore wo mite tanoshimeri.

57. Yudayabito kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji imada gojū ni mo narazaru ni Aburahamu wo mishi ya?

58. Iesu karera ni iikeru wa Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Ware wa Aburahamu no arazarishi saki yori aru mono nari.

59. Koko ni oite hitobito kare wo utan tote ishi wotoreri. Iesu kakurete sono naka wo tōri, miya wo ide yukeri.

9 SHŌ.

I^IESU yuku toki, umaretsuki naru meshii wo mishi ga;

2 Sono deshi kare ni tazunete iikeru wa, Rabi, kono hito no meshii ni umareshi wa tare no tsumi naru ya? Onore ni yoru ka? Mata futa-oya ni yoru ka?

3 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Ko-

YOHANE 9.

no hito no tsumi ni arazu, mata sono futa-oya no tsumi ni mo arazu, kare ni yorite Kami no waza no arawaren tame nari.

4 Hiru no uchi wa ware kanarazu ware wo tsukawashishi mono no waza wo nasubeki nari: yoru kitaran, sono toki tare mo waza wo nasu koto atawazu.

5 Ware yo ni oru toki wa yo no hikari nari.

6 Kono koto wo iite, chi ni tsubaki shi, tsubaki nite tsuchi wo toki; sono dorow meshii no me ni nuri,

7 Kare ni iikeru wa, Shi-roamu no ike ni yukite arae. Kare sunawachi yukite arai, me miru koto wo ete kaereri. Shiroamu, kore wo tokeba, tsukawasareshi mono to no gi nari.

8 Tonari no hitobito, oyo-bi moto yori kare no kotsujiki narishi wo mishi monodomo iikeru wa, Ko wa suwarite, mono wo koishi hito narazu ya?

9 Aru hito wa, Kare nari to ii; aru hito wa, Nitaru nari to iu. Kare iikeru wa, Ware wa kare nari.

10 Karera iikeru wa, Nanji no me wa ika ni shite akitaru ya?

11 Kotaete iikeru wa, Iesu

to iu hito tsuchi wo toki, waga me ni nurite iu, Shi-roamu no ike ni yukite arae to: ware yukite araikereba, me miru koto wo etari.

12 Hitobito kare ni iikeru wa, Kare wa izuku ni oru ya? Kotaete, Shirazu to iu.

13 Karera kono meshii narishi mono wo Parisai no hito no moto ni hiki itareri.

14 Tsuchi wo tokite, Iesu kare ga me wo akeshi hi wa ansokunichi nariki.

15 Parisai no hito mo kare ni toikeru wa, Nanji no me wa ika ni shite akitaru ya? Kotaekeru wa, Kare dorow waga me ni oku; ware sore wo araito miru koto wo etari.

16 Aru Parisai no hito iikeru wa, Kono hito ansokunichi wo mamorazaru ga yue ni Kami yori ideshi ni arazu: aru hito iikeru wa, Tsumibito ikade kakaru shirushi wo okonau koto wo en ya? Koko ni oite karera arasoi wakaretari.

17 Mata meshii ni iikeru wa, Nanji no me wo akeshi ni yori, nanji kare no koto wo nani to iu ya? Kotaekeru wa, Kare wa yogensha nari.

YOHANE 9.

18 Yudayabito kare no meshii narishi ni, miyuru yō narishi koto wo sono futa-oya wo yobi kitaru made wa shinzezu. Sunawachi futa-oya wo yobi kitarite,

19 Kore ni toikeru wa, Kono hito wa meshii nite umareshi to iu tokoro no nanjira no ko naru ka? Ima ika ni shite miru koto wo etaru ya?

20 Futa-oya karera ni kotaekeru wa, Kore wa waga ko naru to umaretsuki no meshii naru to wo shiru;

21 Saredo ima ika ni shite me-aki ni narishi ka warera kore wo shirazu, mata sono me wo akeshi wa tare naru ka wo shirazu: kare wa otona nari; kare ni tazuneyo, kare mizukara iubeshi.

22 Futa-oya no kaku iishi wa, Yudayabito wo osoreshi ni yoru; sowa Iesu wo Kirisuto to ii akasu mono araba, kwaidō yori idasubeshi to Yudayabito tagai ni ii sada-metareba nari.

23 Futa-oya no, Kare wa otona nari; kare ni tazuneyo to iishi wa kono yue nari.

24 Meshii narishi mono wo mata yobite iikeru wa, Homare wo Kami ni kiseyo, warera wa kano hito no tsumibito naru wo shiru.

25 Kare kotaekeru wa, Tsumibito naru ya ina, ware kore wo shirazu: ware wa meshii narishi ga ima me-aki ni nareru, kono hitotsu no koto wo shiru.

26 Karera mata iikeru wa, Kare wa nanji ni nani wo nashishi ya? Ika ni shite nanji no me wo akeshi ya?

27 Kotaekeru wa, Ware sude ni nanjira ni iishi ni nanjira kikazu; nani yue futa tabi kikan to suru ka? Nanjira mo sono deshi ni naran to omou ya?

28 Karera nonoshiri iikeru wa, Nanji wa sono hito no deshi; warera wa Mōse no deshi nari.

29 Kami no Mōse ni kata-rishi koto wa warera shireri; saredo kono hito no izuku yori kitareru ka wo warera shirazu.

30 Sono hito kotaekeru wa, Ko wa ayashiki koto nari. Kare sude ni waga me wo akeshi ni, sono izuko yori kitareru wo nanjira shirazu to iu.

31 Kami wa tsumibito ni kikazu: saredo Kami wo uyamaite, sono mune ni shitagau mono ni wa kiki tamau to warera wa shiru.

32 Yo no hajime yori kono kata, umaretsuki naru me-

YOHANE 10.

shii no me wo akeshi hito aru wo kikazu.

33 Moshi kono hito Kami yori idezuba, nani goto wo mo nashi ezarubeshi.

34 Karera kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji wa kotogotoku tsumi ni umareshi mono naru ni, kaette warera wo oshiyuru ka: tsui ni kare wo oi idaseri.

35 Karera ga oi idashishi koto wo kiki, Iesu tazunete kore ni ai iikeru wa, Nanji Kami no Ko wo shinzuru ka?

36 Kotaete iikeru wa, Shu yo, kare to shite waga shin-zubeki mono wa tare naru ya?

37 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanji sude ni kare wo miru, ima nanji to mono iu mono wa sore nari.

38 Shu yo, ware shinzu to iite, kare wo hai seri.

39 Iesu iikeru wa, Ware sabaki sen tame ni yo ni kitaru; sunawachi miezaru mono wo shite mie, miyuru mono wo kaette meshii to narashinu.

40 Iesu to tomo ni orishi Parisai no hito kono kotoba wo kikite kare ni iikeru wa, Warera mo meshii naru ka?

41 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira moshi meshii

naraba, tsumi nakarubeshi; saredo ima warera miyu to iishi ni yorite nanjira no tsumi wa nokoreri.

10 SHO.

MAKOTO ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Hitsuji no ōri ni iru ni, mon yori sezu shite hoka yori koyuru mono wa nusubito nari, gōtō nari.

2 Mon yori iru mono wa sono hitsuji no hitsujikai nari.

3 Kadomori wa kare no tame ni hiraki; hitsuji wa sono koe wo kiku: kare onore no hitsuji no na wo yobite, kore wo hiki idasu.

4 Kare sono hitsuji wo hiki idasu toki, saki ni yuku nari: hitsuji kare no koe wo shirite, kore ni shitagau.

5 Hitsuji wa hoka no mono ni shitagawazu, kaerite nigu: sowa hoka no mono no koe wo shirazareba nari.

6 Iesu karera ni kono ta-toe wo iedo, karera wa sono katareru tokoro ika naru kokoro ka wo shirazariki.

7 Kono yue ni Iesu mata karera ni iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Ware wa sunawachi hitsuji no mon nari.

8 Subete ware yori saki ni

YOHANE 10.

kitarishi mono wa nusubito nari, gōtō nari: hitsuji sono koe wo kikazariki.

9 Ware wa mon nari: moshi hito ware yori iraba, sukuware, katsu de-iri wo nashite kusa wo ubeshi.

10 Nusubito no kitaru wa nusuman to shi, korosan to shi, horobosan to suru no hoka nashi: waga kitaru wa hitsuji wo shite inochi wo e, katsu yutaka nara-shimen tame nari.

11 Ware wa yoki hitsujikai nari. Yoki hitsujikai wa hitsuji no tame ni inochi wo sutu.

12 Hitsujikai ni arazu, onoga hitsuji wo motazu, tada yatowarete hitsuji wo mamoru mono wa ōkami no kitaru wo mireba, hitsuji wo sutete nigu: ōkami hitsuji wo ubaite, kore wo chirasu.

13 Yatoibito no niguru wa yatowareshi mono nareba, sono hitsuji wo itowazaru ni yorite nari.

14 Ware wa yoki hitsujikai nite, onore no hitsuji wo shiru, mata onore no hitsuji ni shiraru.

15 Chichi ware wo shiru gotoku, ware mo Chichi wo shiru: ware hitsuji no tame ni inochi wo suten.

16 Ware wa kono ori ni arazaru hoka no hitsuji wo moteri: karera wo mo tsure kitaran: karera waga koe wo kikan: tsui ni hitotsu no mure, hitotsu no hitsujikai to narubeshi.

17 Waga Chichi ware wo ai su: sowa ware futatabi inochi wo en ga tame ni inochi wo suturu ga yue nari.

18 Ware yori kore wo ubau mono nashi: ware mizukara kore wo suturu nari. Ware kore wo suturu no chikara ari, mata yoku kore wo uru no chikara ari; waga Chichi yori ware kono ōse wo uketari.

19 Sate, kono kotoba ni yorite mata Yudayabito araso wakaretari.

20 Sono uchi naru ōku no mono iikeru wa, Oni ni tsukarete kuruu mono naru ni nanzo kare ni kiku ya?

21 Mata aru hito iikeru wa, Kore oni ni tsukareshi mono no kotoba ni arazu; oni wa meshii no me wo akuru koto wo yoku sen ya?

22 Fuyu no koro miya kiyome no iwai no toki.

23 Iesu miya no Soromon no rō wo arukikeru nī,

YOHANE 10.

24 Yudayabito kare wo tori kakomite iikeru wa, Warera wo itsu made utagawasuru ya? Nanji moshi Kirisuto naraba, akiraka ni warera ni tsugeyo.

25 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Ware nanjira ni tsugeshi-kadomo, nanjira shinzezu; Chichi no na ni yorite, waga okonau waza ware ni tsuite akashi suru nari.

26 Saredo nanjira shinzezu: ko wa nanjira ni iishi gotoku, waga hitsuji ni arazareba nari.

27 Waga hitsuji wa waga koe wo kiku: ware wa kare-ra wo shiru: karera ware ni shitagai;

28 Ware karera ni kagiri naki inochi wo atau: kare-ra itsu made mo horobizu, mata kore wo waga te yori ubau mono nashi.

29 Ware ni karera wo tamaishi waga Chichi wa subete no mono yori mo ōi nari: mata waga Chichi no te yori kore wo ubai uru mono nashi.

30 Ware to Chichi to wa hitotsu nari.

31 Koko ni oite Yudayabito ishi wo torite, mata kare wo utan to seri.

32 Iesu karera ni kotaekeru wa, Waga Chichi yori

ukete ware ōku no yoki waza wo nanjira ni mimeshi ni, sono uchi izure no waza ni yorite ware wo ishi nite utan to suru ka?

33 Yudayabito kotaete iikeru wa, Ishi nite utan to suru wa yoki waza no tame ni arazu, nanji tada kegasu koto wo ii, katsu nanji hito naru ni onore wo Kami to nasu ni yorite nari.

34 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Nanjira no okite ni, Ware iu, Nanjira wa Kami nari to shirusareshi ni arazu ya?

35 Seisho wa yaburubekarazu, moshi Kami no kotoba wo ukeshi mono wo Kami to iwan ni wa,

36 Chichi no kiyome wakachite, yo ni tsukawashishi mono, Ware wa Kami no Ko nari to ieba tote, nanzo kore wo kegasu koto wo iu to iubeken ya?

37 Moshi ware waga Chichi no waza wo nasazuba, ware wo shinzuru koto nakare;

38 Moshi kore wo nasaba, ware wo shinzezu to mo, sono waza wo shinzezo: sowa Chichi no ware ni ari, ware no Chichi ni aru koto wo nanjira shirite shinzen ga tame nari.

39 Karera mata toraen to

YOHANE 11.

shitarishi ga, Iesu sono te wo nogarete sareri.

40 Kakute mata Yorudan no mukau naru Yohane no baputesuma wo hodokoshi-shi tokoro ni yukite, kashiko ni orikeru ni,

41 Ōku no hito kare ni itari iikeru wa, Yohane wa shirushi wo nasazu; saredo kono hito ni tsukite Yohane no iishi koto wa mina makoto nari.

42 Koko ni oite ōku no hito kashiko nite kare wo shinzeri.

11 SHŌ.

KKOKO ni yameru mono ari, Razaro to iite Betania no hito nari. Betania wa Maria to sono ane Maruta no sumeru mura nari.

2 Maria wa saki ni Shu ni nioi-abura wo nuri, onore no kami no ke wo mote Shu no ashi wo nuguishi hito nite, kono yameru Razaro wa kare ga kyōdai nari.

3 Kono yue ni sono shimai Iesu no moto ni, Shu no ai suru mono yameri to ii tsukawaseri.

4 Iesu kore wo kikite iikeru wa, Kowa shinuru yamai ni arazu, Kami no sakae no tame nari, Kami

no Ko wo shite kore ni yorite sakae wo eshimen ga tame nari.

5 Sore, Maruta to sono imōto oyobi Razaro wa Iesu no ai suru tokoro no mono nari.

6 Kono yue ni Iesu sono yameru wo kikite, kono tokoro ni futsuka todomari;

7 Sono nochi deshi ni iikeru wa, Warera mata Yuda-ya ni yukubeshi.

8 Deshi iikeru wa, Rabi, Yudayabito wa chikagoro mo ishi wo mote nanji wo utan to seshi ni, mata kashiko ni yuki tamau ka?

9 Iesu kotackeru wa, Ichi nichu no uchi ni jū ni ji aru ni arazu ya? Hito moshi hiru arukaba, tsumazuku koto nashi: sowa kono yo no hikari wo miru ni yorite nari.

10 Mata hito moshi yoru arukaba, tsumazukubeshi: sowa hikari sono hito ni naki ga yue nari.

11 Iesu kaku iite, nochi deshi ni iikeru wa, Warera no tomo Razaro inetari; ware kare wo samasan tame ni yukubeshi.

12 Deshi iikeru wa, Shu yo, kare moshi ineshi naraba ien.

13 Iesu wa kare no shini-

YOHANE 11.

shi wo ieru naredo, deshi-tachi wa inete yasumeru koto wo ieru naran to omeri.

14 Kono yue ni Iesu akiraka ni karera ni tsugete iikeru wa, Razaro wa shineri.

15 Nanjira wo shite shin-zeshimuru tame ni ware kashiko ni arazarishi wo yorokobu: saredo ima kashiko ni yukubeshi.

16 Dedomo to tonōru Tomasu hoka no deshitachi ni iikeru wa, Warera mo mata yukite, kare to tomo ni shinubeshi.

17 Iesu itarite Razaro ga sude ni haka ni hōmurarete yokka naru wo shireri.

18 Betania wa Ierusalem ni chikashi: sono hedataru koto oyoso ni jū shichi chō nari.

19 Ōku no Yudayabito Maruta to Maria wo, sono kyōdai no koto ni yorite nagusamen tote, sude ni karera no moto ni kitari oreri.

20 Maruta wa Iesu ki tamaeri to kikite kore wo ide mukae: Maria wa nao ie ni za seri.

21 Maruta Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, koko ni imaseshi naraba, waga kyōdai wa shinazarishi mono wo:

22 Sari nagara tatoi imanite mo nanji ga Kami ni motomuru tokoro no mono wa, Kami nanji ni atau to shiru.

23 Iesu iikeru wa, Nanji no kyōdai wa yomigaerubeshi.

24 Maruta Iesu ni iikeru wa, Kare ga owari no hi no yomigaerubeki toki ni yomigaeran koto wo shiru nari.

25 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Ware wa yomigaeri nari, inochi nari: ware wo shin-zuru mono wa shinuru to mo ikubeshi.

26 Subete ikite, ware wo shin-zuru mono wa itsu made mo shinuru koto nashi; nanji kore wo shin-zuru ya?

27 Kare Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, shikari; ware nanji wa yo ni kitarubeki Kirisuto, Kami no Ko nari to shinzu.

28 Kaku ii owarite, hisoka ni sono imōto Maria wo yobi, Shi kitarite nanji wo yobi tamaeri to iu.

29 Maria kore wo kiki, isogi tachite, Iesu no moto ni yukeri.

30 Iesu imada mura ni irazu, nao Maruta no mukaseshi tokoro ni oreri.

YOHANE 11.

31 Maria wo nagusamete tomo ni ie ni orishi Yudayabito, Maria ga isogi tachi izuru womite, Kare wa haka ni yukite nageku naran to ii tsutsu, kare ni shitagaeri.

32 Maria Iesu no tokoro ni kitari, kare wo mite sono ashimoto ni fushi iikeru wa, Shu yo, moshi koko ni imaseshi naraba, waga kyōdai wa shinazarishi mono wo.

33 Iesu, Maria no nageku to, kare to tomo ni kitarishi Yudayabito no naku wo mite, kokoro wo itamashime, mi furuite

34 Iikeru wa, Nanjira izuko ni kare wo okishi ya? Karera iikeru wa, Shu yo, kitarite mi tamae.

35 Iesu namida wo nageki tamaeri.

36 Koko ni oite Yudayabito iikeru wa, Miyo, ika bakari kare wo ai suru mono zo!

37 Sono uchi naru hito iikeru wa, Meshii no me wo hirakitaru kono hito ni shite, kare wo shinazarashimuru koto atawazarishi ya?

38 Iesu mata kokoro wo itamashimete, haka ni itaru. Haka wa hora nite sono kuchi no tokoro ni ishi wo okeri.

39 Iesu iikeru wa, Ishi wo nokeyo. Shinishi mono no kyōdai Maruta iikeru wa, Shu yo, kare wa haya kusashi: shinite yori sude ni yokka wo hetari.

40 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji moshi shinzeba, Kami no sakae wo mirubeshi to ware nanji ni iishi ni arazu ya?

41 Tsui ni sono ishi wo shinishi mono wo okitaru tokoro yori tori noketari. Iesu ten wo aogite iikeru wa, Chichi yo, sude ni ware ni kikeri, ware kore wo nanji ni sha su.

42 Ware nanji ga tsune ni ware ni kiku koto wo shiru: shikaru ni waga kaku iu wa, katawara ni tateru hito wo shite nanji no ware wo tsukawashishi koto wo shinzeshimen tote nari.

43 Kaku iite, ōgoe ni yobi iikeru wa, Razaro yo, ideyo.

44 Shinishi mono nuno nite te ashi wo makare, kao wa te-nugui nite tsutsumarete izu. Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Kare wo tokite, arukashimeyo.

45 Maria to tomo ni kitarishi Yudayabito Iesu no seshi koto wo mite ōku kare wo shinzeri:

46 Saredomo, sono uchi ni

YOHANE 12.

Parisai no hito ni yukite, Iesu no seshi koto wo tsugeshi mono ari.

47 Koko ni oite saishi no osatachi to Parisai no hito to giin wo yobi atsumete iikeru wa, Warera ika ni subeki ya? Kono hito ōku no shirushi wo nasu nari.

48 Moshi kare wo kono mama ni sute okaba, hito mina kare wo shinzen; sara-ba Roma no hito kitarite, warera no tokoro wo motami wo mo ubōbeshi.

49 Sono uchi no hitori nite kono toshi no saishi no osa naru Kayapa to ieru mono karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira uani wo mo shirazu:

50 Mata tami no tame ni hitori shinite kunjū horobizaru wa, warera no ekitaru koto wo mo omowazaru nari.

51 Kono kotoba wa onore yori ideshi ni arazu, kono toshi no saishi no osa naru ni yori, Iesu no kono tami no tame ni shinuru koto wo yogen seru nari.

52 Tada ni kono tami no tame nomi narazu, chiritaru Kami no kodomora wo mo hitotsu ni atsumen ga tame nari.

53 Sate kono hi yori shite,

karera Iesu wo korosan to, tomo ni hakaru.

54 Kono yue ni Iesu kore yori arawa ni Yudayabito no uchi wo arukazu: soko wo sarite no ni chikaki tokoro naru Efuraimu to iu machi ni yukite, deshi to tomo ni todomareri.

55 Yudayabito no sugikoshi no iwai chikazukikereba, hitobito onore wo kiyomen ga tame ni sugikoshi no iwai no mae ni inaka yori Ierusalem ni nobori,

56 Iesu wo tazune, miya ni tachite ai tagai ni iikeru wa, Ika ni omou ya? Kare wa iwai ni kitarazaru ka?

57 Saishi no osatachi to Parisai no hito to sude ni fure wo idashite, Moshi Iesu no arika wo shiru hito araba, tsugubeshi to iu; kowa kare wo toraen to suru nari.

12 SHŌ.

SUGIKOSHI no iwai no miika mae, Iesu Betania ni itaru: koko wa sunawachi shinite yomigaerishi Razaro no oru tokoro nari.

2 Koko ni oite aru hitobito kono tokoro nite Iesu ni furumai wo mōku. Maruta kyūji wo naseri; Razaro mo Iesu to tomo ni za seru mono no uchi no hitori nari.

YOHANE 12.

3 Maria wa makoto no naruda naru, atai takaki nioi-abura ikkin wo mochi kitarite, Iesu no ashi ni nuri; mata onoga kashira no ke nite sono ashi wo nugueri, abura no nioi amaneku ie no uchi ni miteri.

4 Sono deshi no hitori naru Isukariote no Yuda, sunawachi Iesu wo watasan to suru mono iikeru wa,

5 Kono nioi-abura wo nani zo gin sambyaku ni urite, mazushiki mono ni hodokosazaru ya?

6 Kare ga kaku ieru wa, mazushiki mono wo omou ni arazu; nusubito nite katsu kane-ire wo mochi, sono uchi ni iritaru mono wo ubau mono nareba nari.

7 Iesu iikeru wa, Kare ni kakawaru nakare, waga hōmuri no hi no tame ni kore wo takuwaetari.

8 Mazushiki mono wa tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni aredo; ware wa tsune ni nanjira to tomo ni arazu.

9 Ōku no Yudayabito Iesu ga koko ni oru wo shirite kitaru: tada ni Iesu no tame nomi ni arazu, mata sono shi yori yomigae-rashishi tokoro no Razaro wo mo min to omoeru nari.

10 Saishi no osatachi Ra-

zaro wo mo korosan to hakaru:

11 Sowa Razaro no koto ni yorite ōku no Yudayabito yukite, Iesu wo shin-zuru ga yue nari.

12 Ōkuru hi ōku no hitobito iwai ni kitari, Iesu no Ierusalemu ni kitaran to suru wo kiki,

13 Shuro no ha wo tori, yukite kare wo mukae, Hozana yo, Shu no na ni yorite kitaru Isurareru no Ō wa saiwai nari to yobawareri.

14 Iesu roba no ko wo ete, kore ni noru;

15 Shirushite, Shion no musume yo, osoruru nakare; miyo, nanji no Ō wa roba no ko ni norite kitaru to aru ga gotoshi.

16 Deshitachi hajime wa kono koto wo satorazarishi ga; Iesu sakae wo ukeshi nochi ni, karera kono koto no kare ni tsuite shirusare, mata sono koto wo, hitobito kare ni okonaitarishi wo omoi idaseri.

17 Iesu no Razaro wo haka yori yobi idashite yomigaerashishi toki, kare to tomo ni orishi monodomo akashi wo naseri.

18 Kono shirushi wo nashishi koto wo kikishi ni

YOHANE 12.

yorite hitobito kare wo mukaetaru nari.

19 Koko ni oite Parisai no hito tagai ni iikeru wa, Nanjira ga hakaru tokoro no eki naki wo shirazu ya: miyo, yo wa mina kare ni shitagaeri.

20 Ogami no tame iwai ni noboreru mono no uchi ni Girishia no hito ari.

21 Karera Gariraya no Betesaida no hito naru Piripo ni kitari, koite iikeru wa, Kimi yo, warera Iesu ni mamien koto wo negau.

22 Piripo kitarite Andere ni tsugu, Andere mata Piripo to tomo ni Iesu ni tsugu.

23 Iesu karera ni kotaete iikeru wa, Hito no Ko sakae wo ukubeki toki itareri.

24 Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Hito tsubu no mugi moshi chi ni ochite shinazuba, tada hitotsu nite aran: moshi shinaba, ōku no mi wo musububeshi.

25 Sono inochi wo oshimu mono wa kore wo ushinai; sono inochi wo oshimazaru mono wa kore wo tamochite, kagiri naki inochi ni itarubeshi.

26 Hito moshi ware ni tsukaen to seba, ware ni shitagōbeshi: ware ni tsukōru mono wa waga oru tokoro ni oran; hito moshi ware ni tsukōreba, waga Chichi wa kore wo tōtobubeshi.

27 Ima waga kokoro uree itameri: nani wo iwan ya, Chichi yo, kono toki yori ware wo sukui tamae to iwan ka: ina kore ga tame ni ware kono toki ni itareru nari.

28 Negawaku wa, Chichi yo, nanji no na no sakae wo arawase. Kono toki ten yori koe arite iu, Ware sono sakae wo sude ni arawasu; mata kore wo arawasubeshi.

29 Katawara ni tateru hitobito kore wo kikite, Kaminari nareri to iu: aru hito wa, Ten no tsukai kare ni katareru nari to ieri.

30 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Kono koe wa waga tame ni arazu, nanjira no tame nari.

31 Kono yo wa ima saba-ki seraru; kono yo no nushi wa ima oi idasarubeshi.

32 Ware moshi chi yori agerarenaba, hammin wo hikite ware ni kitarasen.

33 Kaku Iesu no ieru wa sono ika naru sama nite shinan to suru wo shimeseru nari.

YOHANE 12.

34 Hitobito kare ni kotaete iikeru wa, Warera okite nite, Kirisuto wa kagiri naku oru mono nari to kikishi ni, nanji, Hito no Ko kanarazu ageraren to iu wa nanzo ya? Kono hito no Ko to wa tare naru ka?

35 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Nao shibaraku no aida hikari nanjira to tomo ni ari: hikari aru uchi ni arukite, kuraki ni oi tsukarezaru yō seyo. Kuraki ni aruku mono wa sone yukubeki kata wo shirazu.

36 Nanjira hikari no ko to narubeki tame ni, hikari no aru uchi ni hikari wo shinzeyo. Iesu kore wo ii owari, karera wo sakete kakuretari.

37 Iesu karera no mae ni kaku ōku no shirushi wo nashitaredomo, nao kare wo shinzezariki:

38 Ko wa yogensha Izaya ga iishi kotoba ni,

Warera no tsugeshi kotoba wo shinzeshi mono wa tare zo ya?

Shu no te wa tare ni arawareshi ya

to aru ni kanaeri.

³⁹
⁴⁰ Izaya mata iu,

Karera me nite mi, kokoro nite satori,

Aratamete iyasaruru

koto wo ezaran ga tame ni,
Kare sono me wo kuraku shi,
Sono kokoro wo nibuku seri to:

Kono yue ni karera shinzuru koto atawazu.

41 Izaya wa kare no sakae wo mishi ni yori, kare ni tsuite kaku wa katareru nari.

42 Saredo tsukasatachi no uchi ni ōku kare wo shinzeshi mono mo arishi ga; Parisai no hito wo osorete arawa ni shinzuru to iwazariki; sono kwaidō yori shirizokeraren koto wo osoretaru ni yoru;

43 Kore karera wa Kami no homare yori hito no homare wo konomeru nari.

44 Iesu yobawari iikeru wa, Ware wo shinzuru mono wa ware wo shinzuru ni arazu, ware wo tsukawashishi mono wo shinzuru nari.

45 Mata ware wo miru mono wa ware wo tsukawashishi mono wo miru nari.

46 Ware wa hikari ni shite, yo ni kitareri; subete ware wo shinzuru mono wo shite kuraki ni orazarashimen tame nari.

YOHANE 13.

47 Hito moshi waga kotoba wo kikite mamorazaru to mo, kore wo sabakazu: waga kitarishi wa yo wo sabakan tame ni arazu, yo wo sukuwan tame nari.

48 Ware wo sute, waga kotoba wo irezaru mono wo sabaku mono ari, sunawachi waga iishi kotoba owari no hi kore wo sabaki subeshi.

49 Sowa ware onore yori iu ni arazu; ware wo tsukawashishi Chichi waga iubeki koto, waga katarubeki koto wo meiji tamaeru nari.

50 Sono meiji tamiau tokoro wa sunawachi kagiri naki inochi naru wo ware shiru: kono yue ni waga iu tokoro wa Chichi no tsuge tamau mama ni ieru nari.

13 SHŌ

SUGIKOSHI no iwai no mae ni, Iesu kono yo wo sarite Chichi ni kaerubeki toki itareru wo shiri, yo ni arishi onore no tami wo sude ni ai shi, owari ni itaru made kore wo ai seri.

2 Toki ni karera yūge no seki ni tsuku. Akuma wa kanete Iesu wo watasan to suru koto wo Shimon no ko Isukariote no Yuda to

iu mono no kokoro ni okosashimetari.

3 Iesu onore no te ni, Chichi no subete no mono wo tamaishi koto to, Kami yori kitari, Kami ni kaeru koto to wo shiri,

4 Yūge no seki wo tachite, uwagi wo nugi, te-nugui wo torite, koshi ni matoi;

5 Shikashite tarai ni mizu wo ire, deshi no ashi wo arai, sono matoitaru te-nugui nite fuki hajime,

6 Tsui ni Shimon Petero ni oyobu; Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, nanji waga ashi wo arau ka?

7 Iesu kotaete iikeru wa, Waga nasu koto wo, nanji ima shirazu; nochi kore wo shirubeshi.

8 Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji taete waga ashi wo arōbekarazu. Iesu kotaekeru wa, Moshi ware nanji wo arawazuba, nanji wa ware to kakawari nashi.

9 Shimon Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, tada ni waga ashi nomi narazu, te to kōbe to wo mo arai tamae.

10 Iesu iikeru wa, Araitaru mono wa ashi no hoka arau ni oyobazu, shikashite mattaku kiyoshi. Nanjira wa kiyoshi; saredomo koto-

YOHANE 13.

gotoku wa kiyoki mono ni arazu.

11 Kowa Iesu onore wo watasan to suru mono no, tare naru wo shiru yue ni, Kotogotoku wa kiyoki mono ni arazu to ieru nari.

12 Karera no ashi wo araishi nochi, sono uwagi wo tori, mata suwarite, karera ni iikeru wa, Waga nanjira ni nashishi koto wo shiru ka?

13 Nanjira ware wo Shi to yobi, mata Shu to yobu: nanjira no iu tokoro wa yoshi: ware wa makoto ni kore nari.

14 Ware wa nanjira no Shi, mata Shu naru ni nao nanjira no ashi wo arau; nanjira mo mata tagai ni ashi wo arubeshi.

15 Ware nanjira ni rei wo shimeseri: kowa waga nanjira ni nashishi gotoku nanjira ni mo nasashimen ga tame nari.

16 Ware makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Shimobe wa sono shu yori oi narazu, mata tsukai wa kore wo tsukawasu mono yori oi narazu.

17 Nanjira moshi kore wo shirite, kaku no gotoku nasaba, saiwai nari.

18 Waga iishi tokoro wa

nanjira wo subete saseru narazu: ware wa waga erai bishi mono wo shiru: shikaredomo seisho ni, Ware to tomo ni shoku suru mono ware ni somukite kubisu wo ageshi to shirusareshi ni kanawasen tame nari.

19 Sono koto no itaran toki, nanjira ware wo shinjite Kirisuto to sen tame ni, sono koto no itazararu ima yori, kore wo nanjira ni tsugu.

20 Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Waga tsukawasu mono wo ukuru wa ware wo ukuru nari: ware wo ukuru wa ware wo tsukawashishi mono wo ukuru nari.

21 Iesu kono koto wo iite, kokoro ni uree, akashi shite iikeru wa, Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Hitori nanjira no uchi ni ware wo watasu mono ari.

22 Deshitachi tagai ni kao wo mi awase tare wo sashite ieru naru ka to utagan.

23 Iesu no ai suru hitori no deshi, Iesu no mune ni yorite arishi ga;

24 Shimon Petero, Ko wa tare wo sashite ieru naru ka wo towashimen to kobe wo mote shimeseri.

25 Iesu no mune ni yorite

YOHANE 13.

orishi mono Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, tare naru ka?

26 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Ware hito tsumami no kuimono ni mono wo tsukete atoru hito wa sore nari tote; tsui ni hito tsumami no kuimono ni mono wo tsukete Shimon no ko Isukariote no Yuda ni atau.

27 Kare ga hito tsumami no mono wo ukeshi sono toki, Satan kare ni ireri. Koko ni oite Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji ga nasan to suru koto wa sumiyaka ni nase.

28 Kare ni nani yue ni kaku iishi ka wo, tomo ni seki ni oru monodomo no uchi, shiru mono arazariki.

29 Aru hito, Yuda wa kane-ire wo azukareru yue, Iesu kare wo shite, iwai ni tsuite mochiyubeki mono wo kawashimuru naran ka, mata wa mazushiki mono ni hodokosashimuru naran to omoeri.

30 Sate, kare wa hito tsumami no kuimono wo ukete, tadachi ni idetari; toki wa sude ni yoru nariki.

31 Kare no ideshi nochi, Iesu iikeru wa, Ima hito no Ko sakae wo uku; Kami mata kare ni yorite sakae wo ukuru nari.

32 Kami moshi kare ni yorite sakae wo ukuru toki wa, Kami mo mata mizukara no sakae no uchi ni kare wo sakaeshimu; tadachi ni kare wo sakaeshimen.

33 Osanago yo, ware nao shibaraku nanjira to tomo ni ari: nanjira ware wo tazunen; waga yuku tokoro ni nanjira wa itaru koto atawaji: saki ni kore wo Yudayabito ni iu; ima mata kore wo nanjira ni tsugu.

34 Ware atarashiki imashime wo nanjira ni atau: sunawachi nanjira ai ai subeshi to no kore nari: waga nanjira wo ai suru gotoku, nanjira mo ai ai subeshi.

35 Nanjira moshi ai ai seba, kore ni yorite hitobito nanjira no waga deshi naru koto wo shirubeshi.

36 Shimon Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Shu izuko ye yuki tamau ya? Iesu kare ni kotaekeru wa, Waga yuku tokoro ye wa nanji ima shitagau koto atawazu; nochi ware ni shitagawan.

37 Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, nani yue ni ima nanji ni shitagau koto atawazaru ka? Ware wa nanji no tame ni waga inochi wo suten.

YOHANE 14.

38 Iesu kare ni kotaekeru wa, Nanji inochi wo waga tame ni sutsuru ya? Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanji ni tsugen, Nivatori nakazaru mae ni, nanji mi tabi ware wo shirazu to iwan.

14 SHŌ.

NANJIRA kokoro ni uryōru koto nakare: Kami wo shinji, mata ware wo shinzubeshi.

2 Waga Chichi no ie ni wa sumai ōshi: shikarazuba ware kanete nanjira ni kore wo tsugubeki nari; ware nanjira no tame ni tokoro wo sonae ni yuku.

3 Moshi yukite, ware nanjira no tame ni tokoro wo sonaeba, mata kitarite nanjira wo ware ni ukubeshi: waga oru tokoro ni nanjira wo mo orashimen tote nari.

4 Nanjira waga yuku tokoro wo shiri, mata sono michi wo shiru.

5 Tomasu iikeru wa, Shu yo, warera nanji no yuku tokoro wo shirazu, ikani shite sono michi wo shiran ya?

6 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Ware wa michi nari, makoto nari, inochi nari: hito moshi ware ni yorazareba, Chichi no moto ni yuku koto atawazu.

7 Moshi nanjira ware wo shiraba, waga Chichi wo mo shirubeshi: ima yori nanjira kare wo shiru nari: sude ni nanjira kare wo mitari.

8 Piripo kare ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, warera ni Chichi wo arawashi tamae, saraba tareri.

9 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Piripo, ware kaku hisashiku nanjira to tomo ni orishi ni, imada ware wo shirazaru ka? Ware wo mishi mono wa Chichi wo mishi nari; nanzo Chichi wo warera ni arawase to iu ya?

10 Ware Chichi ni ori, Chichi no ware ni oru koto wo shinzezaru ka? Ware nanjira ni katarishi koto wa mizukara katarishi ni arazu; ware ni oru Chichi sono waza wo naseru nari.

11 Ware wa Chichi ni ori, Chichi ware ni oru to waga tsugeshi koto wo shinzezo; moshi shinzezuba, waga waza ni yorite kore wo shinzubeshi.

12 Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, Ware wo shinzuru mono wa waga nasu tokoro no waza wo nasan; katsu kore yori ōi naru koto wo nasubeshi;

YOHANE 14.

sowa ware waga Chichi ye yukeba nari.

13 Nanjira subete waga na ni yorite negau tokoro no koto wa, ware subete kore wo nasan; Chichi no sakae no, Ko ni yorite arawaren ga tame nari.

14 Moshi nanjira nani goto nite mo waga na ni yorite negawaba, ware kore wo nasan.

15 Moshi nanjira ware wo ai suru naraba, waga imashime wo mamore.

16 Ware Chichi ni motomen; Chichi kanarazu betsu ni Nagusamuru Mono wo nanjira ni tamaite, kagiri naku nanjira to tomo ni orashimubeshi.

17 Kore wa sunawachi makoto no Mitama nari: yo kore wo ukuru koto atawazu; sowa kore wo mizu, mata shirazaru ni yoru; saredo nanjira wa kore wo shiru; sowa kare nanjira to tomo ni ori, katsu nanjira no uchi ni oreba nari.

18 Ware nanjira wo sute te minashigo to sezu, mata nanjira ni kitaran.

19 Shibaraku seba, yo ware wo miru koto nashi; saredo nanjira wa ware wo miru, ware ikureba; nanjira mo ikin.

20 Sono hi ni nanjira, ware waga Chichi ni ori, nanjira ware ni ori, ware nanjira ni oru koto wo shirubeshi.

21 Waga imashime wo tamochite, kore wo mamoru mono wa sunawachi ware wo ai suru nari: ware wo ai suru mono wa waga Chichi ni ai seraru; ware mo mata kore wo ai shite, kare ni mizukara wo arawasubeshi.

22 Isukariote narazaru Yuda kare ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, ika ni shite mizukara wo warera ni arawashi, yo ni wa arawasazaru ya?

23 Iesu kotaete kare ni iikeru wa, Moshi hito ware wo ai seba, waga kotoba wo mamoran, mata waga Chichi wa kore wo ai sen, warera kitarite, kare to tomo ni sumubeshi.

24 Ware wo ai sezaruru mono wa waga kotoba wo mamorazu; nanjira no kiku tokoro no kotoba wa waga kotoba ni arazu, ware wo tsukawashishi Chichi no kotoba nari.

25 Ware nanjira to tomo ni orite, korera no koto wo nanjira ni katarinu.

26 Waga na ni yorite Chichi no tsukawasan to

YOHANE 15.

suru Nagusamuru Mono, sunawachi Seirei wa subete no koto wo nanjira ni oshie, mata waga subete nanjira ni iishi koto wo nanjira ni omoi idasashimubeshi.

27 Ware yasuki wo nanjira ni nokosu: waga yasuki wo nanjira ni atau: waga atōru tokoro wa yo no atōru tokoro no gotoki ni arazu: nanjira kokoro ni uryōru nakare, mata osoruru nakare.

28 Ware yukite mata nanjira ni kitaran to waga iishi koto wo nanjira kikeri. Moshi ware wo ai seba, Chichi ni yuku to waga ieru koto wo nanjira yorokobubeki nari: sowa waga Chichi wa ware yori ōi nareba nari.

29 Koto imada narazu, ware mazu nanjira ni tsugu; koto naran toki ni, nanjira kore wo shinzubeki tame nari.

30 Kono nochi ware ōku no kotoba wo mote nanjira ni kataraji: sowa kono yo no nushi kitaru yue nari. Kare ware ni kakawaru koto nashi.

31 Saredo ware kore wo nasu wa, ware no Chichi wo ai shi, mata sono meizeshi koto ni shitagaite oko-

nau koto wo yo ni shirashimen ga tame nari. Tateyo, warera koko wo sarubeshi.

15 SHŌ.

WARE wa makoto no budō no ki; waga Chichi wa nōfu nari.

2 Ware ni arite subete mi wo musubazaru eda wa, Chichi kore wo kiri tori; subete mi wo musnbu eda wa, kore wo kiyomu: sowa masumasu shigeku mi wo musubashimen tame nari.

3 Ima nanjira waga iishi kotoba ni yorite kiyoku nareri.

4 Nanjira ware ni ore, saraba ware mata nanjira ni oran. Eda moshi budō no ki ni tsuranarazareba, mizukara mi wo musubu koto atawazu: nanjira mo ware ni tsuranarazareba, mata kaku no gotoku naran.

5 Ware wa budō no ki, nanjira wa sono eda nari. Hito moshi ware ni ori, ware mata kare ni oraba, ōku no mi wo musububeshi: sowa moshi nanjira ware wo hanaruru toki wa nanigoto wo mo nashi atawazareba nari.

6 Hito moshi ware ni orazareba, hanaretaru eda no gotoku soto ni suterarete

YOHANE 15.

karuru nari. Hito kore wo atsume, hi ni nage irete yakubeshi.

7 Nanjira moshi ware ni ori, mata waga iishi koto nanjira ni oraba, subete negau tokoro motome ni shitagaite ataerarubeshi.

8 Nanjira ōku no mi wo musubaba, waga Chichi kore ni yorite homare wo uku; sareba nanjira waga deshi nari.

9 Chichi no ware wo ai shi tamau gotoku, ware nanjira wo ai su: nanjira waga ai ni ore.

10 Moshi nanjira waga imashime wo mamoraba, waga ai ni oran: ware waga Chichi no imashime wo mamorite, sono ai ni oru ga gotoshi.

11 Ware kono koto wo nanjira ni kataru wa waga yorokobi nanjira ni arite, nanjira no yorokobi wo mitashimen ga tame nari.

12 Waga nanjira wo ai suru gotoku, nanjira mo mata tagai ni ai subeshi, kore waga imashime nari.

13 Hito sono tomo no tame ni onore no inochi wo sutsuru wa, kore yori ōi naru ai wa nashi.

14 Subete waga nanjira ni meizuru tokoro no koto

wo okonawaba, sunawachi waga tomo nari.

15 Ima yori nochi ware nanjira wo shimobe to iwazu; sowa shimobe wa sono shu no nasu koto wo shirazareba nari: ware saki ni nanjira wo tomo to yoberi: ware nanjira ni waga Chichi, yori kikishi tokoro no koto wo kotogotoku tsugeshi ni yoru.

16 Nanjira ware wo erabazu, ware nanjira wo eraberi, katsu nanjira wo shite yukite mi wo musubase, sono mi wo tamotashimen ga tame; mata nanjira no subete waga na ni yorite Chichi ni negau tokoro no inono wo, kare wo shite nanjira ni tamawarasen ga tame ni, ware nanjira wo tatetari.

17 Nanjira tagai ni ai sen ga tame ware kore wo meizu.

18 Yo moshi nanjira wo nikumu toki wa, nanjira yori mo saki ni ware wo nikumu to shire.

19 Nanjira moshi yo no mono naraba, yo wa onore no mono wo ai subeshi; saredo nanjira wa yo no mono narazu: ware nanjira wo yo yori erabitari; kore ni yorite yo nanjira wo nikumu.

YOHANE 16.

20 Shimobe wa sono shu yori ōi narazu to waga nanjira ni iishi koto wo kokoro ni tomeyo. Hito moshi ware wo seneba, nanjira wo mo seme, moshi waga kotoba wo mamoraba, nanjira no kotoba wo mo mamorubeshi.

21 Saredo karera wa ware wo tsukawashishi mono wo shirazaru ni yori, waga na no yue wo mote korera no koto wo nanjira ni kuwōbeshi.

22 Ware moshi kitarite katarazarishi naraba, karera tsumi nakaran: saredo ima wa sono tsumi ii hirakubeki yō nashi.

23 Ware wo nikumu mono wa mata waga Chichi wo mo nikumu nari.

24 Ware moshi hoka no hito no sezarishi waza wo karera no uchi ni okonawazarishi naraba, karera tsumi nakaran: saredo ware to waga Chichi to wo sude ni mi, katsu kore wo nikumeri.

25 Kaku no gotoki wa karera no okite ni, Yue naku shite ware wo nikumeri to shirushishi koto ni kanawasen tame nari.

26 Ware Nagusamuru Mono wo Chichi yori oku-

ran, sunawachi Chichi yori izuru makoto no Mitama nari: sono kitaru toki waga tame ni akashi wo nasubeshi.

27 Nanjira mo mata ware to tomo ni hajime yori orishi ni yorite akashi wo nasubeshi.

16 SHŌ.

WARE korera no koto wo nanjira ni katareru wa nanjira no tsumazukazaran tame nari.

2 Hitobito nanjira wo kwaidō yori shirizokubeshi; mata subete nanjira wo korosu mono mizukara Kami ni tsukōru to omou toki itaran.

3 Korera no koto wo nanjira ni nasu wa Chichi to ware to wo shirazaru ga yue nari.

4 Ware kore wo nanjira ni katareru wa, toki itarite waga kore wo iishi koto wo nanjira no omoi iden tame nari. Saki ni kore wo nanjira ni katarazarishi wa ware nanjira to tomo ni oritareba nari.

5 Ware ima ware wo tsukawashishi mono ni yukan to su: saredo nanjira no uchi ware ni, Izuko ye yuku to tazunuru mono naku.

YOHANE 16.

6 Kaette waga kono koto wo iishi ni yorite, urei nanjira no kokoro ni miteri.

7 Ware makoto wo nanjira ni tsugen, Waga yuku wa nanjira no eki nari; moshi yukazuba, Nagusamuru Mono nanjira ni kitaraji; moshi yukaba, kare wo nanjira ni okūran.

8 Kare kitaran toki tsumi ni tsuki, tadashiki ni tsuki, sabaki ni tsuki, yo wo shite tsumi ari to satorashimen.

9 Tsumi ni tsuite to ieru wa, ware wo shinzezaru ni yorite nari;

10 Tadashiki ni tsuite to ieru wa, ware waga Chichi ye yuku ni yorite nanjira mata ware wo mizareba nari;

11 Sabaki ni tsuite to ieru wa, kono yo no nushi sabaki wo ukureba nari.

12 Ware nao nanjira ni ōku katarubeki koto aredomo, ima nanjira satoru koto wo ezu.

13 Saredo kare, sunawachi makoto no Mitama no kitaran toki, nanjira wo michibikite, subete no makoto wo shirashimubeshi: sowa kare onore ni yorite kataru ni arazu, sono kikishi tokoro no koto wo nanjira ni ii, mata kitaran to suru koto wo

nanjira ni shimesubekereba nari.

14 Kare waga sakae wo arawasan: sowa waga mono wo ukete, nanjira ni shimeseba nari.

15 Subete Chichi no mochi tamau mono wa waga mono nari; kono yue ni, Kare waga mono wo ukete, nanjira ni shimesu to ieri.

16 Shibaraku seba nanjira ware wo miji, mata shibaraku shite ware wo mirubeshi: kore ware Chichi ye yuku nari.

17 Koko ni oite deshi no uchi nite aru mono tagai ni iikeru wa, Shibaraku seba nanjira ware wo miji, mata shibaraku shite ware wo mirubeshi to ii, katsu, Kore ware wa Chichi ye yuku nari to warera ni iishi wa nani no koto zo ya?

18 Karera mata iikeru wa, Kono shibaraku to iishi wa nani no koto zo ya? Sono ieru tokoro wo warera shirazu.

19 Iesu karera ga towan to suru wo shirite iikeru wa, Shibaraku seba ware wo miji, mata shibaraku shite ware wo mirubeshi to iishi, kono koto ni yorite nanjira tagai ni tazune au ka?

YOHANE 16.

20 Makoto ni, makoto ni, ware nanjira ni tsugen, Nanjira wa nageki kanashimi, yo wa yorokobubeshi; nanjira uryōru naran, saredo sono urei wa kawarite yorokobi to narubeshi.

21 Onna ko wo uman to suru toki wa uryōu, sono toki itaru ni yorite nari: saredo sude ni umeba, moto no kurushimi wo wasuru; yo ni hito no umaretaru yorokobi ni yorite nari.

22 Kaku no gotoku nanjira mo ima uryōu, saredo ware mata nanjira wo min, sono toki nanjira no kokoro yorokobubeshi: sono yorokobi wo ūbau mono araji.

23 Sono hi nanjira ware ni tou tokoro nakarubeshi. Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanjira ni tsugen, oyoso waga na ni yorite Chichi ni motomuru tokoro no mono, Chichi kore wo nanjira ni sazuke tamōbeshi.

24 Nanjira ima made waga na ni yorite motometaru koto nashi: motomeyo, saraba uken; shikashite nanjira no yorokobi mitsubeshi.

25 Tatoe wo mote kono koto wo nanjira ni katariishi ga; tatoe wo mochiizu shite nanjira ni katari,

Chichi ni tsuite akiraka ni shimesu toki itaran.

26 Sono hi nanjira waga na ni yorite motomen: ware nanjira no tame ni Chichi ni negau to iwazu.

27 Sowa Chichi mizukara nanjira wo ai sureba nari; kore nanjira ware wo aishi, mata Chichi yori waga kitarishi koto wo shinzuru ni yoru.

28 Ware Chichi yori idete, yo ni kitareri; mata yo wo hanarete, Chichi ni yukau.

29 Deshi kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji ima akiraka ni iite, tatoe wo iwazu.

30 Warera ima nanji no shirazaru tokoro naku, mata hito no nanji ni tou wa yō naki koto wo shiru; kore ni yorite warera Kami yori nanji no ide kitarishi koto wo shinzu.

31 Iesu karera ni kotakeru wa, Ima nanjira shinzuru ka?

32 Toki masa ni itaran, ima itarinu, nanjira chirite ono-ono sono zoku suru tokoro ni yuki, tada ware wo hitori nokosan: saredo ware hitori oru ni arazu, Chichi ware to tomo ni oru nari.

33 Ware kono koto wo

YOHANE 17.

nanjira ni katarishi wa, nanjira wo shite, ware ni arite yasuki wo esasen ga tame nari. Nanjira yo ni arite wa nayami wo uken; saredo osoruru nakare, ware sude ni yo ni kateri.

17 SHŌ.

IESU kono koto wo katari iowarite, ten wo aogi iikeru wa, Chichi yo, toki itarinu; nanji no Ko nanji no sakae wo arawasan ga tame ni nanji no Ko no sakae wo arawashi tamae.

2 Kore nanji ware ni tamaishi tokoro no mono ni, ware kagiri naki inochi wo ataen ga tame, subete no mono wo osamuru ken-i wo ware ni tamaitareba nari.

3 Kagiri naki inochi to wa, tada hitori no makoto no Kami naru nanji to sono tsukawashishi Iesu Kirisuto wo shiru, kore nari.

4 Ware nanji no sakae wo yo ni arawashi; nanji no ware ni yudaneshi tokoro no waza wa, ware kore wo naseri.

5 Chichi yo, ima ware wo shite nanji to tomo ni sakae wo esase tamae; sunawachi hajime no yo yori saki ni nanji to tomo ni tamochishi

tokoro no sakae wo esase tamae.

6 Nanji yo yori erabite ware ni tamaishi hitobito ni, ware nanji no na wo arawaseri: karera wa nanji no mono ni shite, nanji kore wo sude ni ware ni tamau: karera mata nanji no kotoba wo mamoreri.

7 Karera ima nanji no ware ni tamaishi mono wa mina nanji yori ideshi to shiru.

8 Sowa ware nanji ga ware ni tamaishi kotoba wo karera ni ataetareba nari: karera kore wo uke, mata waga nanji yori ideshi koto wo makoto ni shiri; katsu nanji no ware wo tsukawashishi koto wo shinjitari.

9 Ware karera no tame ni inoru; waga inoru wa yo no tame ni arazu, nanji no ware ni tamaishi mono no tame naru nomi; sore karera wa nanji no mono nareba nari.

10 Subete waga mono wa nanji no mono, nanji no mono wa waga mono nari; katsu ware karera ni yorite sakae wo uku.

11 Ware ima yori yo ni orazu; karera wa yo ni ori, ware wa nanji ni itaru. Kiyoki Chichi yo, nanji no

YOHANE 17.

ware ni tamaishi mono wo nanji no na ni orashime, kore wo mamorite, warera no gotoku karera wo mo hitotsu ni nashi tamae.

12 Ware karera to tomo ni arishi toki, karera wo nanji no na ni orashimete kore wo mamoritari: nanji no ware ni tamaishi mono wo ware mamorishi ga, sono uchi hitori dani horobitaru mono nashi: tada horobi no ko horobitari: kore seisho ni kanawasen tame nari.

13 Ware ima nanji ni itaru; ware yo ni arite kono koto wo katareru wa waga yorokobi wo karera ni mitashimen tame nari.

14 Ware nanji no kotoba wo karera ni sazuketari. Yo wa karera wo nikumu: sowa waga yo no mono ni arazaru gotoku, karera mo yo no mono ni arazareba nari.

15 Ware nanji ni karera wo yo yori tori tamae to inorazu; tada karera wo mamorite, ashiki ni ochi irasu nakare to inoru.

16 Ware yo no mono ni arazaru gotoku, karera mo yo no mono ni arazu.

17 Nanji no makoto wo mote karera wo kiyome tamae: nanji no kotoba wa makoto nari.

18 Nanji ware wo yo ni tsukawashishi gotoku, ware mo karera wo yo ni tsukawaseri.

19 Ware karera no tame ni mizukara wo kiyomu; kore makoto ni yorite karera no kiyomeraren tame nari.

20 Ware tada karera no tame ni nomi inorazu, karera no oshie ni yorite ware wo shinzuru mono no tame ni mo inoru nari:

21 Kowa mina hitotsu ni naran tame nari. Chichi yo, nanji ware ni ori, ware mata nanji ni oru, kaku no gotoku karera mo warera ni orite hitotsu ni naran tame; katsu yo wo shite, nanji no ware wo tsukawashishi koto wo shinzeshimen tame nari.

22 Nanji no ware ni tamaishi sakae wo, ware karera ni sazuketari: kowa warera no hitotsu naru ga gotoku karera mo tagai ni hitotsu ni naran tame nari.

23 Ware karera ni ori, nanji ware ni oru: sowa karera wo shite hitotsu ni mattaku narashime, katsu yo wo shite nanji no ware wo tsukawashishi koto, mata nanji ware wo ai suru gotoku karera wo mo ai suru koto wo shirashimen to nari.

YOHANE 18.

24 Chichi yo, nanji no ware ni tamaishi mono no, waga oru tokoro ni ware to tomo ni orite, waga sakae, sunawachi nanji ga ware ni tamaishi mono wo min koto wo negau: sowa yo no motoi wo okazarishi saki ni nanji ware wo ai shitareba nari.

25 Tadashiki Chichi yo, yo wa nanji wo shirazu, ware wa nanji wo shiru, karera mo nanji no ware wo tsukawashishi koto wo shireri.

26 Ware nanji no na wo karera ni shimeseri; mata kore wo shimesan: sowa nanji no ware wo ai suru no ai karera ni ori, mata ware karera ni oran tame nari.

18 SHŌ.

I^IESU kono koto wo iite nochi, sono deshi to tomo ni idete Kederon no kawa wo watari, sono tokoro ni aru sono no uchi ni deshi to tomo ni irinu.

2 Iesu wo watashitaru Yuda kono tokoro wo shireri: Iesu shibashiba sono deshi to tomo ni koko ni atsumaritareba nari.

3 Kono toki Yuda hito kumi no heisotsu to shita-yakudomo wo saishi no osatachi oyobi Parisai no hito

yori uke, taimatsu to chōchin to heiki wo tazusaete, koko ni kitareri.

4 Iesu koto no onore ni oyoban to suru wo kotogotoku shiri, idete karera ni iikeru wa, Tare wo tazunuru ka?

5 Karera kotaekeru wa, Nazare no Iesu nari. Iesu kerera ni iikeru wa, Ware wa sore nari. Iesu wo watashishi Yuda karera to tomo ni tateri.

6 Iesu karera ni mukaite, Ware nari to ii tamaeru toki; karera shirizokite, chi ni taoretari.

7 Iesu mata karera ni, Tare wo tazunuru ya to toi tamaishikaba; karera Nazare no Iesu nari to iu.

8 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Ware sude ni nanjira ni, Ware wa sore nari to ieri: moshi ware wo tazunuru naraba, kono tomogara wo yurushite sarashimeyo.

9 Kore Iesu, Ware ni tamaishi mono no uchi hitori dani horoburu mono nashi to iishi koto ni kanawasen tame nari.

10 Toki ni Shimon Petero tsurugi wo obitarishi ga; kore wo nukite, saishi no osa no shimobe wo uchite, sono migi no mimi wo kiri

YOHANE 18.

otoseri. Shimobe no na wa Marukosu to iu.

11 Iesu Petero ni iikeru wa, Tsurugi wo saya ni osameyo; Chichi no ware ni tamaishi sakazuki wo ware nomazaran ya?

12 Kakute kumi no heisotsu oyobi sono kashira to Yudayabito no shitayaku Iesu wo torae, shibarite,

13 Mazu kare wo Annasu no moto ni tsure yuku. Kare wa kono toshi no saishi no osa Kayapa no shūto naru ni yorite nari.

14 Yudayabito ni hakarite, Hitori tami no tame ni shinuru wa eki nari to iishi wa kono Kayapa nari.

15 Shimon Petero to hoka ni hitori no deshi Iesu ni shitagaeri: kono hitori no deshi wa saishi no osa no shiru tokoro no mono nite Iesu to tomo ni saishi no osa no niwa ni iri:

16 Petero wa kado no soto ni tateri. Saishi no osa no shiru tokoro no deshi idete, mon wo mamoru shimome ni tsugete, Petero wo tomonai iru.

17 Koko ni oite mon wo mamoru shimome Petero ni iikeru wa, Nanji mo kono hito no deshi no hitori nara-

zu ya? Petero, Shikarazu to iu.

18 Shimobedomo to shita-yakutachi samusa ni yorite sumi wo taki, sono tokoro ni tachite atatamaru: Petero mo karera to tomo ni tachite atatamareri.

19 Saishi no osa Iesu ni sono deshi to sono oshie no koto wo tazunu.

20 Iesu kare ni kotaekeru wa, Ware arawa ni yo ni katareri; ware tsune ni Yudayabito no heizei atsumaru tokoro naru kwaidō oyobi miya nite oshie wo nashi, hisoka ni katareru koto nashi.

21 Nauzo ware ni tazunuru ya? Ware ika ni katarishi ka kikeru mono ni tazuneyo: karera waga iishi tokoro wo shireri.

22 Iesu kaku iishi ni, kawatara ni tateru hitori no shitayaku te no hira nite kare wo uchi iikeru wa, Nanji saishi no osa ni kotōru ni kaku no gotoki ka?

23 Iesu kare ni kotaekeru wa, Moshi waga katarishi koto yokarazuba, sono yokarazaru wo akashi seyo; moshi yokuba, nanzo ware wo utsu ya?

24 Sate, Annasu Iesu wo

YOHANE 18.

shibarite, saishi no osa Kayapa no moto ni okureri.

25 Shimon Petero tachite atatamari orishi ga, aru hitobito iikeru wa, Nanji mo kare no deshi no hitori narazu ya? Petero ukegawazu shite, Shikarazu to ieri.

26 Saishi no osa no shimobe no uchi no hitori, sunawachi Petero ni mimi wo sogareshi mono no shinseki iikeru wa, Ware nanji ga kare to tomo ni sono ni arishi wo mishi ni arazu ya?

27 Petero mata ukegawazu; yagate niwatori nakinu.

28 Hitobito Iesu wo hikite, Kayapa yori yakusho ni yukeri: toki sude ni yo-ake nariki. Karera kegare wo uken koto wo osorete, yakusho ni irazu: sowa sugikoshi no iwai wo shoku sen to sureba nari.

29 Pirato idete karera ni iikeru wa, Ika naru uttae wo mote kono hito wo uttōru ya?

30 Hitobito kotaekeru wa, Kare moshi aku wo naseru mono ni arazuba, nanji ni watasaji.

31 Pirato karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira kore wo tori, nanjira no okite ni shitagai-te sabaki seyo. Yudaya no

hitobito kare ni iikeru wa, Warera ni hito wo korosu no chikara nashi.

32 Kore Iesu no sono shinan to suru arisama wo sashite katareru koto ni kanaeri.

33 Pirato mata yakusho ni iri, Iesu wo yobite iikeru wa, Nanji wa Yudayabito no ō naru ya?

34 Iesu kare ni kotaekeru wa, Nanji kono koto wo ieru wa mizukara ni yoru ka? Ware ni tsuite hito no tsugeshi ni yoru ka?

35 Pirato kotaekeru wa, Ware wa Yudayabito naran ya? Nanji no kuni no tami to saishi no osa to nanji wo ware ni wataseri; nanji nani wo nashishi ya?

36 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Waga kuni wa kono yo no kuni ni arazu; moshi waga kuni kono yo no kuni naraba, waga shimobe ware wo Yudayabito ni watasazaru tame ni tatakōbeshi: saredo waga kuni wa kono yo no kuni narazaru nari.

37 Pirato kare ni iikeru wa, Sareba, nanji wa ō naru ka? Iesu kotaekeru wa, Nanji no iu tokoro no gotoku ware wa ō nari; ware kore ga tame ni umare, kore ga tame ni yo ni kitareri: sowa

YOHANE 19.

makoto ni tsuite akashi wo nasan tame nari: subete makoto ni tsuku mono wa waga koe wo kiku.

38 Pirato kare ni iikeru wa, Makoto wa ika naru mono zo? Kono koto wo ieru nochi, mata idete, Yudayabito ni iikeru wa, Ware wa kono hito ni tsumi aru wo mizu.

39 Koko ni nanjira ni hitotsu no rei ari: ware sugikoshi no iwai ni, hitori no meshiudo wo nanjira ni yurusu: nanjira Yudayabito no Ō wo yurusan koto wo negau ya?

40 Hitobito mata sakebi iikeru wa, Kono hito ni arazu, Baraba wo yuruse: Baraba wa nusubito naru nari.

19 SHŌ.

SONO toki Pirato Iesu wo torite, muchi-utsu.

2 Heisotsudomo ibara nite kammuri wo ami, kare no kōbe ni kaburashime, mata murasaki no uwagi wo kisetete

3 Iikeru wa, Yudayabito no Ō yasukare; kākute te no hira nite kore wo uteri.

4 Pirato mata soto ni idete karera ni iikeru wa, Ware kare ni tsuite tsumi aru wo

mizu, kore wo shirasen tote, nanjira ni hiki idaseri.

5 Iesu ibara no kammuri wo kaburi, murasaki no uwagi wo kite, soto ni izu. Pirato karera ni iikeru wa, Miyo, kore sono hito nari.

6 Saishi no osatachi to shitayaku kore wo mite, Jūjika ni tsukeyo, jūjika ni tsukeyo to sakebi iu. Pirato karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira kare wo torite jūjika ni tsukeyo, ware kare ni tsuite tsumi aru wo mizaru nari.

7 Yudayabito kare ni kotaekeru wa, Warera ni okite ari; sono okite ni shitagae, kare wa shinubeki mono nari: sowa kare mizukara wo Kami no Ko to naseba nari.

8 Pirato kono kotoba wo kikite, masumasu osoru:

9 Mata yakusho ni irite, Iesu ni iikeru wa, Nanji izuko no mono zo? Iesu kotae sezariki.

10 Pirato kare ni iikeru wa, Ware ni kotaezaru ka? Ware nanji wo jūjika ni tsukuru ken-i ari, mata nanji wo yurusu ken-i ari; kono koto wo shirazaru ka?

11 Iesu kotaekeru wa, Nanji ue yori ken-i wo tamawarazuba, ware ni muka-

YOHANE 19.

ite ken-i aru koto nashi: kono yue ni ware wo nanji ni watashishi mono no tsumi mottomo ōi nari.

12 Kono nochi Pirato kare wo yurusan to hakaru; shikaredomo Yudayabito sakebi iikeru wa, Moshi kore wo yurusaba, Kaizaru ni chūshin narazu; subete mizukara wo ō to nasu mono wa Kaizaru ni somuku mono nari.

13 Pirato kono kotoba wo kikite, Iesu wo hiki idashi, Shiki-ishi to ieru tokoro, Heburu no kotoba nite tokeba, Gabata to iu tokoro no sabaki no za ni mizukara suwareri.

14 Sono hi wa sugikoshi no iwai no Sonaebi nite, toki wa oyoso jū ni ji goro nariki. Pirato Yudayabito ni iikeru wa, Nanjira no Ō wo miyo.

15 Karera sakebite, Kore wo nozoke, kore wo nozoke, jūjika ni tsukeyo to iu. Pirato karera ni iikeru wa, Ware nanjira no Ō wo jūjika ni tsukubeken ya? Saishi no osatachi kotaekeru wa, Kaizaru no hoka warera ni ō nashi.

16 Tsui ni Pirato kare wo jūjika ni tsukeshimen tote karera ni wataseri. Koko

ni oite karera Iesu wo torite hiki yukeri.

17 Iesu jūjika wo oite Sarekōbe to ieru tokoro, Heburu no kotoba nite ieba, Gorugota to iu tokoro ni yukeri:

18 Kono tokoro nite kare wo jūjika ni tsuketari. Hoka ni futari no mono kare to tomo ni jūjika ni tsukeraru; hitori wa migi, hitori wa hidari, Iesu naka ni oreri.

19 Pirato sutefuda wo jūjika ni tsuke, Ko wa YUDAYABITO NO Ō NARU NAZARE NO IESU nari to shirushitari.

20 Ōku no Yudayabito kono sutefuda wo yomeri: sowa Iesu wo jūjika ni tsukeshi tokoro wa miyako ni chikakereba nari. Sono fuda wa Heburu, Girishia, Roma no kotoba nite shirushitari.

21 Yudayabito no saishi no osatachi Pirato ni iikeru wa, Yudayabito no Ō to shirusu nakare; mizukara Yudayabito no Ō nari to iishi to shirusubeshi.

22 Pirato kotaekeru wa, Waga shirushishi tokoro sude ni shirushitari.

23 Heisotsudomo Iesu wo jūjika ni tsukeshi nochi, sono uwagi wo tori, yotsu

YOHANE 19.

in wakete, ono-ono sono hitotsu wo tori; mata shitagi wo toreri: kono shitagi wa nuime naku, ue yori mattaku oreru mono narikereba;

24 Tagai ni iikeru wa, Kore wo sakazu shite, tare no mono ni naran ka kuji ni subeshi. Ko wa seisho ni,

Karera tagai ni waga koromo wo wake,

Waga shitagi wo kuji ni su

to iishi ni kanawasen tame nari: heisotsudomo sude ni kono koto wo naseri.

25 Sate, Iesu no haha to haha no shimai oyobi Kuropa no tsuma no Maria, mata Magudara no Maria sono jūjika no katawara ni tateri.

26 Iesu haha to ai suru tokoro no deshi to katawara ni tateru wo mite, haha ni iikeru wa, Onna yo, kore nanji no ko nari:

27 Mata deshi ni iikeru wa, Kore nanji no haha nari. Kono toki sono deshi kare wo onore no ie ni tsure yukeri.

28 Kakute Iesu subete no koto no sude ni owareru wo shiri, seisho ni kanawasen tame ni, Ware kawaku to ieri.

29 Kono tokoro ni su no

michitaru utsuwa arishikaba, heisotsudomo umiwata wo su ni hitashi, hisopu ni tsukete, sono kuchi ni atau.

30 Iesu su wo ukeshi nochi iikeru wa, Koto owarinu: kōbe wo tarete, rei wo wataseri.

31 Kono hi wa iwai no Sonaebi nari. Kono ansokunichi wa ōi naru ansokunichi nareba; shikabane wo jūjika no ue ni oku koto wo konomazaru ga yue ni Yudayabito Pirato ni mukai, karera no ashi wo orite, sono shikabane wo tori nozoku koto wo negaeri.

32 Koko ni oite heisotsudomo, Iesu to tomo ni jūjika ni tsukeraeshi mono no hitori no ashi wo saki ni ori, tsugi ni mata hitori no ashi wo ori,

33 Nochi ni Iesu ni kitarishi ni, sude ni shinitaru wo mite, sono ashi wo orazariki.

34 Hitori no heisotsu yari nite sono abara wo tsukikereba, tadachi ni chi to mizu to nagare idetari.

35 Kore wo mishi mono akashi wo tatsu: sono akashi wa makoto nari: kare mata mizukara iu tokoro no makoto naru wo shiru;

YOHANE 20.

nanjira wo shite shinzeshimen ga tame nari.

36 Kono koto nareri: shirushite, Sono hōne no hitotsu wo mo kudakazarubeshi to aru ni kanawasen tame nari.

37 Mata hoka no fumi ni, Karera no sashishi mono wo karera mirubeshi to ieri.

38 Kono nochi Arimataya no Yosefu to ieru mono nite saki ni Yudayabito wo osorete, hisoka ni Iesu no deshi to nareru mono, Iesu no shikabane wo toran tote Pirato ni kou, Pirato kore wo yurushishi ni yori, kitarite sono shikabane wo toreri.

39 Mata saki ni yoru Iesu ni kitarishi Nikodemo to iu hito, motsuyaku to rokwai wo maze, oyoso hyakkin bakari tazusae kitaru.

40 Karera Iesu no shikabane wo torite, Yudayabito no hōmuri no narawashi ni shitagai, kore wo nuno to kō nite tsutsumeri.

41 Sate, jūjika ni tsukeshi sono atari ni sono ari, sono no uchi ni imada hito wo hōmurishi koto naki, atarashiki haka ari.

42 Kono hi wa Yudayabito no iwai no Sonaebi nari: mata haka chikaka-

rikereba, soko ni Iesu wo okeri.

20 SHŌ.

HITO mawari no hajime no hi no asa, imada kuraki uchi ni, Magudara no Maria haka ni kitarite, ishi no haka yori tori noke arishi wo mi:

2 Tsui ni Shimon Petero mata Iesu no ai seshi tokoro no deshi ni hashiri yukite iikeru wa, Haka yori Shu wo torishi mono ari: warera izuko ni okishi ya, sono tokoro wo shirazu.

3 Petero to kano hitori no deshi idete, haka ni yuku.

4 Futari tomo ni hashiru; hoka no deshi Petero yori toku hashirite, saki ni haka ni itarinu.

5 Kagamite, shikabane wo tsutsumishi nuno wo okeru wo mitaredomo, irazu.

6 Shimon Petero kare ni okurete kitari, haka ni iri, tsutsumishi nuno wo okeru wo mitari.

7 Sono kōbe wo tsutsumishi te-nugui wa shikabane wo tsutsumishi nuno to tomo ni okazu, hanashite hoka no tokoro ni tatamite okeri.

8 Koko ni oite saki ni haka ni kitareru hoka no

YOHANE 20.

deshi mo iri, kore wo mite shinzeri.

9 Shirushite Iesu no shi yori yomigaerubeki koto aru wo karera imada shirazaru nari.

10 Kakute deshi wa onore no yado ni kaereri.

11 Maria wa haka no soto ni tachite, nageki tsutsu, haka ni mukai kagamite,

12 Futari no ten no tsukai shiroki koromo wo ki, Iesu no shikabane wo okitarishi tokoro no, kōbe no kata ni hitori, ashi no kata ni hitori za shi oru wo mitari.

13 Ten no tsukai kare ni iikeru wa, Onna yo, nanzo nageku ya? Kare kotakeru wa, Waga Shu wo torishi mono ari, izuko ni okishika wo shirazareba nari.

14 Kaku iite furikaeri, Iesu no tachishi wo miru: saredomo Iesu naru koto wo shirazu.

15 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Onna yo, nanzo nageku ya? Tare wotazunuru ka? Maria sono wo mamoru hito naran to omoi, kare ni iikeru wa, Kimi yo, nanji moshi kare wo hakobi utsushishi naraba, izuko ni okishika, ware ni tsugeyo; ware kore wo torubeshi.

16 Iesu kare ni, Maria yo to iu. Onna kaerimite kare ni, Raboni to ieri; kore wo tokeba, Fūshi nari.

17 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Ware ni sawaru koto nakare: ware imada waga Chichi ni noborazareba nari: waga kyōdai ni yukite ie, Ware wa waga Chichi, sunawachi nanjira ga Chichi, waga Kami sunawachi nanjira ga Kami ni noboru to.

18 Magudara no Maria, Shu wo mishi koto to Shu no kaku onore ni ii tamaeru to iu koto wo deshitachi ni yukite tsugu.

19 Kono hi no kuregata, sunawachi hito mawari no hajime no hi, deshitachi Yudayabito wo osoruru ni yorite, atsumareru tokoro no kado wo toji okishi ga, Iesu kitarite sono uchi ni tachite, karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira yasukare:

20 Kaku iishi nochi sono te to abara wo karera ni misu. Deshitachi Shu wo mite, yorokoberi.

21 Iesu mata karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira yasukare, Chichi no ware wo tsukawashishi gotoku, ware mo nanjira wo tsukawasan.

22 Kaku iishi nochi iki

YOHANE 21.

wo fukite, karera ni iikeru wa, Seirei wo ukeyo:

23 Nanjira tare no tsumi wo yurusu to mo, sono tsumi yurusare; tare no tsumi wo sadamuru to mo sono tsumi sadamerarubeshi.

24 Iesu kitarishi toki, jū ni no deshi no hitori naru Dedomo to tonōru Tomasu karera to tomo ni orazariki.

25 Kono yue ni hoka no deshi kare ni iikeru wa, Warera Shu wo mitari. Tomasu karera ni iikeru wa, Ware moshi sono te ni kugi no ato wo mi, waga yubi wo kugi no ato ni sashi, waga te wo sono abara ni sasu ni arazuba shinzeji.

26 Yōka wo sugishi nochi, mata deshitachi ie no uchi ni orikeru ga; Tomasu mo karera to tomo ni oreri: kado wo tojitaru ni, Iesu kitarite sono uchi ni tachite iikeru wa, Nanjira yasukare:

27 Tsui ni Tomasu ni iikeru wa, Nanji no yubi wo koko ni nobete waga te wo mi, nanji no te wo nobete waga abara ni sase, shinzezaru nakare, shinzeyo.

28 Tomasu kotaete kare ni iikeru wa, Waga Shu yo, waga Kami yo.

29 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa,

Nanji ware wo mishi ni yorite shinzu; mizu shite shinzuru mono wa saiwai nari.

30 Kono fumi ni shirusazaru hoka nao ōku no shirushi wo Iesu deshi no mae nite naseri.

31 Kono fumi wo shiruseru wa nanjira wo shite Iesu no Kami no Ko Kirisuto naru koto wo shinzeshime, kore wo shinji, sono na ni yorite inochi wo esasen ga tame nari.

21 SHŌ.

KONO nochi Iesu mata Teberia no mizu-umi nite, deshitachi ni onore wo arawaseri; sono arawaseru koto sa no gotoshi.

2 Shimon Petero to Dedomo to ieru Tomasu oyobi Gariraya no Kana no Natanaeru to, Zebedai no kotachi, mata hoka no futari no deshi tomo ni ari.

3 Shimon Petero karera ni iikeru wa, Ware sunadori ni yukan. Karera iikeru wa, Warera mo tomo ni yukan. Karera idete, fune ni norishi ga; kono yo wa nani no emono mo nakariki.

4 Sude ni yo mo aketaru ni Iesu kishi ni tateri: saredo deshitachi sono Iesu naru koto wo shirazu.

YOHANE 21.

5 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Osanagodomo yo, shokumotsu aru ya? Karera kotaekeru wa, Nashi.

6 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ami wo fune no migi ni utaba, emono aran. Tsui ni ami wo utsu; uwo ōki ni yorite, hiki aguru koto atawazu.

7 Koko ni oite Iesu no aisheshi tokoro no kano deshi Petero ni iikeru wa, Kore Shu nari. Shimon Petero, Shu nari to kikite, hadakanarishi ga, koromo wo tsuke, obi shite, umi ni tobi irinu.

8 Hoka no deshitachi wa, kobune nite uwo no iritaru ami wo hikite itareri: sowa kishi wo saru koto tōkarazu, gojiken bakari narikereba nari.

9 Kishi ni tsukishi ni, sumibi to sono ue ni nosetaruru uwo oyobi pan aru wo mitari.

10 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Ima torishi tokoro no uwo wo sukoshi mochi kitare.

11 Shimon Petero fune ni yuki, ami wo kishi ni hiki kitarishi ni, sono ami no naka ni, ōki naru uwo hyaku gojū san bi iritari: kaku ōkarikeredo, ami wa yaburezariki.

12 Iesu karera ni iikeru wa, Kitarite shoku seyo. Deshitachi aete kare ni, Nanji wa tare naru to tazunuru koto wo sezu: kowa Shu nari to shireba nari.

13 Iesu kitarite pan wo tori, karera ni atau, uwo wo mo mata sono gotoku seri.

14 Iesu shi yori yomigaerishi nochi, onore wo deshitachi ni arawaseru koto kore mi tabi nari.

15 Sate, karera shoku shite nochi, Iesu Shimon Petero ni iikeru wa, Yona no ko Shimon yo, nanji korera no mono ni masarite ware wo ai suru ya? Kare iikeru wa, Shu yo, shikari; waga nanji wo ai suru koto wa nanji shireri. Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Waga ko hitsuji wo kae.

16 Mata futa tabi kare ni iikeru wa, Yona no ko Shimon yo, ware wo ai suru ka? Kare iikeru wa, Shu yo, shikari; waga nanji wo ai suru koto wa nanji shireri. Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Waga hitsuji wo kae.

17 Mi tabi kare ni iikeru wa, Yona no ko Shimon yo, ware wo ai suru ka? Petero mi tabi, ware wo ai suru ka to iwareshi ni yorite

YOHANE 21.

uryōu; kakute kotaekeru wa, Shu shirazaru tokoro nashi; waga nanji wo ai suru koto wa nanji shireri. Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Waga hitsuji wo kae.

18 Makoto ni, makoto ni, nanji ni tsugen, Nanji itokenaki toki mizukara obi shi, kokoro ni makasete arukinu; oite wa te wo nobete hito nanji wo kukuri, kokoro ni kanawazaru tokoro ni hiki itaran.

19 Kaku ieru wa sono ika naru shi nite Kami wo agamen to iu koto wo shimeshitaru nari. Kore wo iite nochi mata kare ni iikeru wa, Ware ni shitagae.

20 Petero furikaeri Iesu no aisheshi deshi no shitagae ru wo miru. Kono deshi wa shoku suru toki Iesu no mune ni yorite, Shu wo watasu mono wa tare zo ya to toishi deshi nari.

21 Petero kore wo mite, Iesu ni iikeru wa, Shu yo, kono hito ika ni?

22 Iesu kare ni iikeru wa, Ware moshi kare ga nagaraete waga kitaru wo matsu wo nozomaba, nanji ni nani no kakawari aran ya; nanji wa ware ni shitagae.

23 Koko ni oite kono koto kyōdai no uchi ni tsutawarite, kono deshi shinazu to ieri: saredomo, Iesu Petero ni, Kare wa shinazu to iishi ni arazu; Ware moshi kare ga nagaraete waga kitaru wo matsu wo nozomaba, nanji ni nani no kakawari aran ya to iishi nari.

24 Korera no koto ni tsuite akashi wo nashi, mata kore wo shirushishi mono wa sono deshi nari; warera sono akashi no makoto naru koto wo shireri.

25 Iesu no nashishi koto wa, korera no hoka ni nao amata ari. Moshi kore wo ichi-ichi shirushinaba, sono fumi kono yo ni nose tsukusu koto atawaji to omou nari. Amen.

SHITO GYŌ DEN.

1 SHŌ.

TEOPIRO yo, ware sude ni mae no fumi wo tsukurite, oyoso Iesu no hajimete okonaeru tokoro, oshieshi tokoro wo shirushi;

2 Sono erabitaru shitochi ni Seirei ni yorite meizeshi nochi, agerareshi toki ni made itareri.

3 Sore Iesu wa kurushimi wo ukeshi nochi, ōku no tashika naru shirushi wo mote, onore no ikitaru koto wo arawashi, shi jū nichī no aida karera ni mie, Kami no kuni no koto ni tsukite katari;

4 Mata karera to tomo ni atsumari ite mejikeru wa, Nanjira Ierusalemu wo hanarezu shite, ware ni kikeru tokoro no Chichi no yakusoku shi tamaishi koto wo matsubeshi.

5 Sowa Yohane wa mizu wo mote baputesuma wo nashitaredomo; nanjira wa

hisashikarazu shite Seirei ni yori baputesuma wo ukubekereba nari.

6 Atsumareru mono kare ni toikeru wa, Shu yo, nanji ima kuni wo Isuraeru ni kaesan to suru ka?

7 Karera ni iikeru wa, Chichi no sono chikara nite sadame tamaeru toki mata ki wa nanjira ga shirubeki tokoro ni arazu.

8 Saredomo Seirei nanjira ni nozomu ni yorite, nochi nanjira chikara wo uke, Ierusalemu, Yudaya zenkoku, Samaria, oyobi chi no hate ni made waga akashibito to narubeshi.

9 Kono koto wo ii owarishi nochi, karera no miru ga uchi ni ageraru, kumo kore wo ukete miezarashimetari.

10 Iesu no noboreru toki, karera ten wo aogi mitarishi ni, shiroki koromo wo kitaru futari no hito arite katawara ni tachi

SHITO GYŌ 1.

11 Iikeru wa, Garirayabito yo, nani yue ni ten wo aogite tateru ya? Nanjira wo hanarete, ten ni agerareshi, kono Iesu wa, nanjira ga kare no ten ni noboru wo mitaru sono gotoku mata kitaran.

12 Sono toki karera Kanran to nazukuru yama yori Ierusalemu ni kaeru: kono yama wa Ierusalemu ni chikaku, oyoso ansokunichi ni yuki uru michinori nari.

13 Sude ni irite, takadono ni noboreri. Koko ni todomareru mono wa Petero, Yakobu, Yohane, Andere, Piripo, Tomasu, Barutoromai, Matai, Arupai no ko Yakobu, Zerote to ieru Shimon, Yakobu no kyōdai naru Yuda nari.

14 Subete kono hitobito wa onnatachi oyobi Iesu no haha Maria, mata Iesu no kyōdai to tomo ni kokoro wo awasete, tsune ni inori wo tsutometari.

15 Sono koro Petero deshitchi (sono atsumareru mono oyoso hyaku ni jū nin nari) no naka ni tachite iikeru wa,

16 Hitobito, kyōdai yo, Seirei Dabide no kuchi ni yorite Iesu wo torōru mono wo michibikeru Yuda ni tsukite arakajime katarita-

ru, kono seisho wa kanarazu ōzubekarishi nari.

17 Sowa kare mo warera to tomo ni tsuranarite, kono tsutome wo uketareba nari.

18 Kono hito wa fugi no atai wo mote jisho wō kai; mata sakasama ni ochite, tadanaka yori yabure, sono harawata kotogotoku nagare idetari.

19 Kono koto Ierusalemu ni sumeru subete no mono ni shireshikaba, sono jisho wo kunikotoba nite Akerudama to yobu; kore wo tokeba, Chi no jisho nari.

20 Shi no maki ni shirushite,

Kare no ie wa munashiku nare,

Sono uchi ni hito wo sumawasuru nakare;

Kare no tsutome wa hito ni esaseyo

to ieri.

21 Kono yue ni Shu Iesu no warera ga uchi ni yukiki shi tamaitaru aida,

22 Sunawachi Yohane no baputesuma yori hajime, warera wo hanarete agerareshi hi ni itaru made, tsune ni warera to tomo ni arishi mono no uchi, hitori warera to tomo ni, sono yomigairishi koto no akashibito to narubeki nari.

SHITO GYŌ 2.

23 Koko ni oite, Barusaba to tonōru Yosefu, mata no na wa Yusuto to ieru mono to, Mattea to no futari wo age te,

24 Inori iikeru wa, Subete no hito no kokoro wo shiri tamau Shu yo, negawaku wa, tsukōru koto to shito no tsutome wo esasen ga tame ni, kono futari no uchi, izure wo erabi tamaishi ka shimeshi tamae :

25 Sude ni Yuda wa kono tsutome wo hanarete, sono yukubeki tokoro ni yukitari.

26 Kakute kuji wo torishi ni, Mattea ni atarikereba, kare jū ichi nin no shitotachi to tomo ni tsuranareri.

2 SHŌ.

PENTEKOSUTE no hi ni itarite, deshitachi mina kokoro wo awasete, hito tokoro ni arishi ni ;

2 Niwaka ni ten yori hageshiki kaze no gotoki hibiki arite, karera ga za suru tokoro no ie ni miteri.

3 Honō no gotoki mono araware, wakarete karera ono-ono no ue ni todomaru.

4 Koko ni oite karera wa mina Seirei ni mitasare, sono Seirei no iwashimuru ni shitagaite, kotonaru kuni-

guni no kotoba wo ii hajimetari.

5 Toki ni tsutsushimi aru Yudayabito tenka no kuni-guni yori kitarite, Ierusalemu ni todomareru mono ariki.

6 Kono oto okorishi ni yori, ōku no hitobito atsumarikeru ga, ono-ononogakunikotoba wo karera no katareru wo kikite sawagi aeri.

7 Mina odoroki, ayashimi tsutsu, tagai ni iikeru wa, Miyo, kono kataru mono wa subete Garirayabito narazu ya ?

8 Ika ni shite warera ono-ono umareshi tokoro no kunikotoba wo karera yori kiku ka ?

9 Warera wa Paruteabito, Medeabito, Eramubito, oyobi Mesopotamia, Yudaya, Kapadokia, Ponto, Ajia,

10 Furugia, Pamufuria, Ejiputo, mata Kurene ni chikaki Ribue no chi, nado ni sumeru mono, mata Roma yori kitarite oru mono, aruiwa Yudayabito, oyobi sono oshie ni irishi hito,

11 Mata Kuretebito, Arabiabito naru ni, karera ga warera no kunikotoba wo mote, Kami no ōi naru mi waza wo kataru wo kiku ka to.

SHITO GYŌ 2.

12 Mina odoroki ibukarite, tagai ni iikeru wa, Kowa ika naru yue zo ya ?

13 Aruiwa azakerite, Kono hitobito wa umaki budōshu ni mitasaretaru mono nari to iu hito ari.

14 Koko ni oite, Petero jū ichi nin to tomo ni tachi, koe wo age te, karera ni mukai iikeru wa, Yudayabito, oyobi subete Ierusalemu ni sumeru mono yo, nanjira yoku waga kotoba wo kikite, kore wo shire.

15 Ima wa hiru no ku ji nareba, nanjira no omou gotoku, kono hitobito wa yoeru mono ni arazu :

16 Kore sunawachi yogensha Yoeru ni yorite katareru tokoro nari ;

17 Kami ii tamawaku, Sue no yo ni itarite, Ware waga Mitama wo mote subete no hito ni sosogan : Nanjira no musuko musume no yogen subeshi.

Mata nanjira no waki mono wamaboroshi wo mi,

Oitaru mono wa yume wo mirubeshi :--

18 Sono toki, ware waga Mitama wo waga shi-

mobe naru otoko onna ni sosogan ; Karera no mata yogen subeshi.

19 Ware ue naru ten ni fushigi wo arawashi, Shita naru chi ni shirushi wo arawasan ; Sunawachi chi ari, hi ari, keburu arubeshi.

20 Shu no ōi naru ichijirushiki Hi no kitaran saki ni, Hi wa kuraku, Tsuki wa chi ni kawaran ;

21 Subete Shu no na wo yobi tanomu mono wa sukuwarubeshi.

22 Isuraeru no hitobito yo, korera no kotoba wo kike : sore, Nazare no Iesu wa nanjira no shiru gotoku, Kami kare ni yorite nanjira no uchi ni nashishi tae naru chikara to, fushigi to, shirushi to wo mote, nanjira ni akashishi tamaeru tokoro no hito nari.

23 Kono hito wa sunawachi Kami no sadameshi mune to, arakajime shiri tamaru tokoro ni kanaite watasaru ; nanjira wa muhō no te wo mote kore wo torae, jūjika ni tsukete koro-seri :

24 Kami wa sono shi no

SHITO GYŌ 2.

kurushimi wo tokite, kore wo yomigaerare tamaeri: kare wa shi ni tsunagare orubeki mono narazareba nari.

25 Sowa Dabide kare ni tsuite iikeru wa,

Ware waga mae ni Shu no tsune ni imasu wo miru:

Sono waga migi ni imasu wa, waga ugo-kasarezaru tame nari:

26 Kono yue ni waga kokoro wa tanoshimi, waga shita wa yorokoberi;

Katsu waga nikutai wa nozomi ni oran;

27 Kore nanji wa waga tamashii wo Yomi ni sute okazu,

Mata nanji no Kiyoki Mono wo kuchi hate-shimezaru ga yue nari.

28 Nanji sude ni ware ni inochi no michi wo shimesu;

Ware wo nanji no mae ni okite yorokobi ni mitashimen to.

29 Hitobito, kyōdai yo, ware shiso Dabide ni tsukite habakaru tokoro naku nanjira ni kataru, kore shikarubeki koto nari: kare wa sudeni shine hōmurare,

sono haka wa konnichi ni itaru made warera no uchi ni ari.

30 Kare wa yogensha ni shite, Kami kore ni chikai wo tatete, sono chisui no uchi yori, hitori wo agete kurai ni tsukashimen to chikai tamaeru wo shiri;

31 Arakajime kono koto wo satoru ga yue ni, Kirisuto no yomigaeru koto ni tsuki katarite, Kare wa Yomi ni sute okarezu, mata sono nikutai mo kuchi hatezu to ieru nari.

32 Sude in Kami wa Iesu wo yomigaerare tamaeri: warera wa mina sono akashibito nari.

33 Kono yue ni kare wa sude ni Kami no migi ni agerare, yakusoku no Seirei wo Chichi yori ukete, ima nanjira ga miru tokoro, kiku tokoro no mono wo sosogeri.

³⁴/₃₅ Sore, Dabide wa ten ni noborishi koto nashi: shikaru ni kare mizukaru iu,

Shu waga Shu ni iikeru wa, Ware nanji no teki wo nanji no ashidai to nasu made Waga migi ni za subeshi to.

36 Saredo subete Isuraeru

SHITO GYŌ 3.

no zenka yo, nanjira ga jūjika ni tsukeshi, kono Iesu wo tatete, Kami kore wo Shu to nashi, Kirisuto to nashi tamaishi koto wo tashika ni shire.

37 Karera kore wo kikite, sono kokoro sasaruru ga gotoshi: koko ni oite Petero to hoka no shitotachi ni toikeru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai yo, warera wa nani wo nasubeki ka?

38 Petero karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira ono-ono kui aratamete, tsumi no yurushi wo en ga tame ni, Iesu Kirisuto no na ni yorite baputesuma wo ukeyo: shikaraba nanjira mo Seirei no tamamono wo ukubeshi.

39 Kono yakusoku wa nanjira, oyobi nanjira no shison, mata subete no tōki mono, sunawachi Shu taru warera no Kami ni mesaruru hitobito ni tsuku nari.

40 Mata ōku no kotoba wo mote akashi shite, susumekeru wa, Nanjira kono yokoshima naru yo yori sukui idasareyo.

41 Sono toki kono kotoba wo kiki ireshi mono wa baputesuma wo uketari: kono hi deshi ni kuwawareru mono oyoso san zen nin.

42 Karera wa tsune ni shitotachi no oshie wo uke, majiwari wo nashi, pan wo saku koto to inori to wo tsutomu.

43 Koko ni oite osore hitobito no kokoro ni shōzu: mata shitotachi ni yorite ōku no fushigi naru waza to shirushi okonawaretari.

44 Shinja wa mina hitotsu tokoro ni atsumarite, subete no mono wo tomo ni shi,

45 Sangyō to sono mochi-mono wo urite, ono-ono no yō ni shitagai, kore wo wake ataenu.

46 Hibi kokoro wo awasete miya ni ori, mata ie ni oite pan wo saki, yorokobi to magokoro wo mote shoku wo tomo ni shi,

47 Kami wo home, subete no tami ni yorokobaru. Shu sukuwaruru mono wo hibi kyōkwai ni kuwae tamaeri.

3 SHŌ.

DAI san ji inori no toki ni atarite, Petero to Yohane tomo ni miya ni noborishi ni;

2 Hitori no umaretsuki naru ashinae ari, miya ni iru hito ni hodokoshi wo kowan tame ni, hi goto owarete miya no Utsuku-

SHITO GYŌ 3.

shi to nazukuru mon ni okaru.

3 Kare Petero to Yohane no miya ni iran to suru wo mite, hodokoshi wo koeri.

4 Petero Yohane to tomo ni tsuratsura kore wo mite iikeru wa, Warera wo miyo.

5 Kare uru koto aran to omoite, karera wo mitsumetari.

6 Petero iikeru wa, Kingin wa ware ni nashi; tada ware ni aru mono wo nanji ni atau. Nazare no Iesu Kirisuto no na ni yori, tachite ayume.

7 Tsui ni sono migi no te wo tori, kore wo okoshikereba; sono ashi to kurubushi tadachi ni tsuyoku narite,

8 Odori tachi katsu ayumeri. Odori, ayumi; Kami wo home tsutsu, karera to tomo ni miya ni irinu.

9 Subete no tami kare no ayumi, Kami wo homuru wo mite;

10 Moto sono miya no Utsukushiki Mon ni za shi, hodokoshi wo koitarishi mono naru wo shiri; kono hito ni arishi koto wo ōi ni odoroki ayashimeri.

11 Sono ashinae Petero to Yohane ni sugari orishi aida ni, tami mina odoroku

koto hanahadashiku, Soromon no rō to nazukuru tokoro ni kake atsumareri.

12 Petero kore wo mite, tami ni kotaekeru wa, Isuraeru no hitobito yo, nani yue ni kono koto wo ayashi to suru ya? Warera ga mizukara no chikara to toku wo mote kono hito wo ayumashishi ga gotoku, nanzo warera ni me wo tsukuru ya?

13 Sore, Aburahamu, Isaku, Yakobu no Kami, waga senzotachi no Kami wa, sono Shimobe Iesu, sunawachi nanjira ga watashishi mono, Pirato ga yurusu koto wo sadametaru toki, sono mae ni nanjira ga kobamishi tokoro no mono wo agame tamaeri.

14 Nanjira wa Kiyoki Mono, Tadashiki Mono wo kobami, hito wo koroshishi mono wo onore ni ataeraren koto wo motome;

15 Katsu inochi no Nushi wo koroseri: Kami wa kore wo shi yori yomigaerese; warera wa sono akashibito naru nari.

16 Iesu no na wa, sono na wo shinzuru ni yorite, nanjira ga miru tokoro, shiru tokoro no kono hito wo tsuyoku seri: kaku Iesu

SHITO GYŌ 4.

ni yoreru shinkō wa nanjira subete no mono no mae ni oite kono hito wo mattaku iyashitari.

17 Kyōdai yo, ware wa shiru, nanjira ga okonaishi koto wa shirazaru ni yorite nari; nanjira no tsukasatachi mo mata shikari.

18 Shikaredomo Kami wa subete no yogensha no kuchi ni yorite Kirisuto no kurushimi wo ukuru koto wo arakajime shimeshi, sono koto wo kaku kanawase tamaeri.

19 Kono yue ni nanjira tsumi wo kui, kokoro wo aratamete sono tsumi wo kesaruru koto wo seyo; so-wa Shu no mae yori yasuki hi no kitari,

20 Katsu arakajime sadame tamaishi Iesu Kirisuto wo okuraren ga tame nari.

21 Kami no inishie yori kiyoki yogensha no kuchi ni yorite ii tamaishi, bamotsu no aratamaran toki made, ten wa kanarazu kare wo uke okubeshi.

22 Mōse warera no senzotachi ni tsugete iikeru wa, Shu naru nanjira no Kami wa nanjira no kyōdai no uchi yori ware ni nitari, hitori no yogensha wo okosan; sono nanjira ni-tsuguru

subete no koto wo kikubeshi.

23 Subete kono yogensha ni kiki shitagawazaru mono wa tami no uchi yori tori horobosaru.

24 Mata Samueru yori kono kata, katarishi tokoro no yogensha mo mina arakajime kono hi wo sashite ieri.

25 Sore nanjira wa yogensha no shison nari, katsu Kami no warera ga senzotachi ni tate tamaishi keiyaku wo uke tsugu mono nari: sunawachi Aburahamu ni tsugete, Chi no shozoku wa nanji no sue ni yorite saiwai wo en to ii tamaeri.

26 Kami sude ni sono Shimobe Iesu wo tate, nanjira ono-ono wo sono aku yori hiki kaeshi, saiwai wo esasen ga tame ni mazu nanjira ni kare wo tsukawaseri.

4 SHŌ.

KARERA ga tami wo oshie, katsu Iesu no koto wo hiki, shi yori yomi-gaeri no koto wo noburu ni yori,

2 Saishi, miyamori-zukasa, oyobi Sadokai no hitotachi kokoro wo nayamashi, sono tami ni katareru toki totsuzen kitarite,

3 Tezukara kore wo torau:

SHITO GYŌ 4.

toki sude ni kurekeraba, akuru hi made hitoya ni ire okeri.

4 Saredo sono kotoba wo kikishi mono wa ōku kore wo shinzu; sono kazu oyoso go sen nin nari.

5 Akuru hi tsukasatachi, toshiyori, gakusha,

6 Oyobi saishi no osa Anna, mata Kayapa, Yohane, Arekisaneru to, saishi no osa no subete no yakara Ierusaremu ni atsumari,

7 Shitotachi wo sono naka ni tatasete toikeru wa, Nanjira nani no chikara, mata nani no na ni yorite kore wo okonaishi ya?

8 Sono toki Petero Seirei ni mitasare, karera ni iikeru wa, Tami no tsukasa, oyobi Isuraeru no toshiyori yo,

9 Warera moshi yamitaru hito ni okonaishi yoki koto ni tsuki, kore wo ika ni shite iyashishi to konnichi tadasarenaba;

10 Nanjira to Isuraeru no tami mo mina shirubeshi; sono nanjira ga jūjika ni tsukeshi tokoro, Kami no yomigaerese tamaishi tokoro no Nazare no Iesu Kirusuto no na ni yorite kono hito sukoyaka naru koto wo e, nanjira no mae ni tachitari to.

11 Kore sunawachi nanjira iezukuri no suteshi tokoro no ishi, ie no sumi no oya-ishi to nareru mono nari.

12 Kono hoka betsu ni sukui aru koto nashi; sowa tenka no hito no uchi ni, warera no yori tanomite sukuwarubeki hoka no na wo tamawazareba nari.

13 Karera Petero to Yohane no imi habakaru tokoro naki wo mite, sono mugaku no iyashiki mono naru wo shireba, kore wo ayashimitari; mata sono Iesu to tomo ni arishi wo shiru.

14 Katsu iyasaretaru hito no karera to tomo ni tateru wo miru ni yori, ii kesubeki kotoba nakariki.

15 Kakute karera ni mejite, shūgisho wo sarashime, nochi ni ai hakarite iikeru wa,

16 Kono futari ni nani wo nasubeki ya? Karera ga sude ni ichijirushiki shirushi wo okonaeru koto wa, subete Ierusaremu ni oru mono no akiraka ni shiru tokoro nari; warera kore wo ii kesu koto atawazu.

17 Shikaredomo kono koto no nao hiroku tami ni tsutawarazaru tame ni, karera

SHITO GYŌ 4.

wo obiyakashi, kono nochi sono na ni tsuite hito ni kataru koto nakarashimen.

18 Tsui ni karera wo yobite, sara ni Iesu no na ni tsuite kataru koto oshiyuru koto wo nasu nakare to imashimu.

19 Petero, Yohane karera ni kotaete iikeru wa, Kami ni kiku yori mo masarite nanjira ni kikaba, Kami no mae ni arite gitaran ka nanjira mizukara kore wo sadameyo.

20 Warera mishi tokoro, kikishi tokoro no mono wa iwazaru wo ezaru nari.

21 Hitobito sono arishi tokoro ni yorite Kami wo agametareba, karera tami wo osore, kono futari wo tsumi suru ni yoshi naku, sara ni kore wo obiyakashite yuruseri.

22 Sono fushigi naru waza ni yorite iyasaretaru hito wa shi jissai amari nariki.

23 Karera yurusarete sono tomo no moto ni yuki, saishi no osa to toshiyori no iishi koto wo kotogotoku tsugu.

24 Sono tomo kore wo kikite kokoro wo awase, Kami ni mukai, koe wo agete iikeru wa, Shu yo, nanji wa ten to, chi to, uni

to, sono naka no arayuru mono wo tsukuri tamaishi Kami nari:

25 Nanji katsute sono shimobe Dabide no kuchi ni yorite,

Nani yue ni Ihōjin wa sawadachi,

Moromoro no tami wa munashiki koto wo hakaru ka?

26 Chi no ōtachi wa okorite,

Tsukasatachi to tomo ni atsumari,

Shu oyobi sono Kirusuto ni sakarau

to ieri:

27 Sore makoto ni Herode to Ponteo Pirato, Ihōjin oyobi Isuraeru no tami ai tomo ni kono machi ni atsumari, nanji ga abura wo sosogitaru kiyoki Shimobe Iesu ni sakaraeri.

28 Kore nanji no te, nanji no mune nite arakajime sadame tamaishi koto wo karera wa naseru nani.

²⁹/₃₀ Shu yo, ima karera no obiyakashi wo mi tamae: negawaku wa, nanji ga te wo nobete, i wo hodokoshi, nanji no kiyoki Shimobe Iesu no na ni yorite, shirushi to fushigi naru waza wo okonawashime, nanji no shimobedomo ni oku suru

SHITO GYŌ 5.

koto naku, nanji no kotoba wo noburu koto wo esaseyo.

31 Karera inori wo oeshi toki, sono atsumareru tokoro furui ugoki, mina Seirei ni mitasarete oku suru tokoro naku Kami no kotoba wo nobu.

32 Shinja wa mina kokoro wo itsu ni shi, omoi wo itsu ni shite, tare hitori sono mochimono wo onoga mono to iu koto naku, subete kore wo tomo ni moteri.

33 Shitotachi ōi naru chikara wo mote, Shu Iesu no yomigaerishi koto wo akashi shi; karera mina ōi naru megumi wo kōmureri.

34 Sono uchi ni hitori mo tomoshiki mono nakariki: sowa jisho, aruiwa ie wo moteru mono wa sore wo urite, sono urishi tokoro no atai wo mochi kitari,

35 Shitotachi no ashimoto ni oku: kore wo ono-ono no yō ni shitagaite wake atashi ga yue nari.

36 Rebi no yakara nite, Kupuro ni umareshi, Yosefu wa shitotachi ni yobarete Barunaba to iwaru, kore wo tokeba nagusame no ko;

37 Kono hito tahata arikeru ga, sore wo urite sono

kin wo mochi kitari, shito-tachi no ashimoto ni okeri-

5 SHŌ.

SHIKARU ni Anania to iu hito, sono tsuma Sappira to tomo ni sangyō wo uri,

2 Sono atai no ikubun wo kakushi, nokori no ikubun wo mochi kitarite, shito-tachi no ashimoto ni okinu. Sono tsuma mo kore wo shireri.

3 Petero iikeru wa, Anania yo, nani yue ni nanji no kokoro Satan ni mitasare, Seirei ni mukai itsuwarite, jisho no atai no ikubun wo kakusu koto wo seshi ya?

4 Jisho imada urazaru toki wa, nanji no mono narazu ya? Sude ni uritari to mo, mata nanji no ken ni tsukeru narazu ya? Nani yue ni nanji no kokoro kono koto wo kuwadateshi ya? Nanji hito ni mukaitte itsuwaru ni arazu, Kami ni mukaite itsuwareru nari.

5 Anania kono koto wo kiki, taorete iki tayu: kore wo kiku mono mina ōi ni osoru.

6 Wakaki monodomo tachite, kare wo tsutsumi, kaki idashite hōmureri.

SHITO GYŌ 5.

7 Oyoso mi toki bakari sugi, sono tsuma imada kono arishi koto wo shirazu shite, iri kitareri.

8 Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Nanjira kono atai ni jisho wo urishi ya? Ware ni tsugeyo. Kotaete iikeru wa, Shikari, sono atai nari.

9 Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Nanjira kokoro wo awasete Shu no Rei wo kokoromuru wa nani zo ya? Miyo, nanji no otto wo hōmurishi mono no ashi to no soto ni ari, mata nanji wo mo kaki idasan.

10 Onna tadachi ni sono ashimoto ni taorete, iki tayu. Wakaki monodomo iri kitarite sono shinitaru wo mi, kore wo mo kaki idashite, sono otto no katawara ni hōmureri.

11 Zenkwai no mono to, kore wo kikeru monodomo mina ōi ni osoru.

12 Ōku no shirushi to fushigi naru waza wa shitotachi no te ni yorite tami no uchi ni okonawaretari: mata karera mina kokoro wo awasete, Soromon no rō ni orn.

13 Hoka no mono wa aete kore ni chikazukazariki: shikaredomo tami wa kare-ra wo tōtomi;

14 Nannyo tomo shinzuru monō masumasu ōku Shu ni tsukinu.

15 Kakute hitobito yameru mono wo tazusaete chimata ni ide, nedai mata toko no ue ni okeri: sowa Petero no kitaran toki, sono kage ni ōwaruru mono aran ka to omoeba nari.

16 Mata ōku no hitobito yomo no muramura yori yameru mono oyobi akki ni nayamasaretaru mono wo tazusaete Ierusaremu ni kitari, kotogotoku iyasaretari.

17 Shikaru ni saishi no osa, oyobi kare to tomo ni aru mono, sunawachi Sado-kai shū no tomogara mina tachite ōi ni ikidōri,

18 Shitotachi wo toraete, hitoya ni okeri.

19 Saredomo Shu no tsukai yoru hitoya no to wo hiraki, karera wo tazusae idashite iikeru wa,

20 Yukite miya ni tachi, kono inochi no kotoba wo kotogotoku tami ni katate.

21 Karera kore wo kiki, yo-akegata yori miya ni irite oshiyu. Saishi no osa, oyobi tomo ni aru monodomo kitarite, gi-iu oyobi Isuraeru no shison no toshiyoritachi wo kotogotoku yobi atsumete, karera wo

SHITO GYŌ 5.

hiki kitarasen ga tame ni, shitayaku wo hitoya ni tsukawaseri.

22 Sono hitotachi kitari-shi ni, hitoya no uchi ni karera wo mizu; kaerite tsuge iikeru wa,

23 Hitoya wa kataku toji, mamoru mono mo to no soto ni tateru wo warera wa mishi ni, hirakeba uchi ni hitori wo mo mizariki.

24 Saishi, miyamori, oyobi saishi no osatachi kono kotoba wo kikite, ko wa ika ni nari yukubeki ka to, karera ni tsukite kokoro madoeri.

25 Aru hito kitari, karera ni tsugekeru wa, Miyo, nanjira ga hitoya ni okishi mono wa ima miya ni tachite, tami wo oshiyu.

26 Koko ni oite miyamori wa shitayakutachi to tomo ni yuki, karera wo hiki kitareri: saredo te-araki koto wa sezariki; sowa ishi nite tami ni utaren koto wo osereshi ga yue nari.

27 Sude ni hiki kitarite, karera wo gi-in no mae ni tatase; saishi no osa kore ni tôte iikeru wa,

28 Warera kono na ni yorite oshiyuru nakare to nanjira ni kibishiku kinzeshi ni arazu ya? Shikaru

ni nanjira wa sono oshie wo Ierusalemu ni mitase, mata kono hito no chi wo warera ni owashimen to su.

29 Petero to shitotachi ko-taete iikeru wa, Hito ni shitagau yori Kami ni shitagau wa nasubeki no koto nari.

30 Warera no senzo no Kami wa, nanjira ga ki ni kakete, koroshishi tokoro no Iesu wo yomigaerese tamaeri.

31 Kami wa kore wo Kimi to shi, Sukuinushi to shite sono migi no kata ni agu; kore Isuraeru ni kui aratame to tsumi no yurushi wo ataen ga tame nari.

32 Warera wa kono koto no akashi wo nasu mono nari: Kami onore ni shitagau mono ni tamau tokoro no Seirei mo mata akashi su.

33 Kano hitobito kore wo kikite, hanahadashiku ikari wo fukumi, karera wo korosan to hakaru.

34 Parisai no hito nite tami no uchi ni tōtobaruru kyōhōshi, Gamarieru to ieru mono, gi-in no naka ni tachi, mejite shitotachi wo shibaraku soto ni idasashime,

35 Iikeru wa, Isuraeru no

SHITO GYŌ 6.

hitobito yo, nanjira kono hitotachi ni tsukite nasan to suru koto wo mizukara tsutsushimubeshi.

36 Sowa saki ni Chūda okorite, mizukara hokoreri: kore ni shitagaeru mono oyoso shi hyaku nin arishi ga, kare wa korosare, shitagaishi mono wa mina chirasarete, ato naki ni itaru.

37 Kono hito no nochi mata kosekishirabe no toki, Gariraya no Yuda okorite, tami wo izanai shitagawashishi ga; kare mo horobi, sore ni shitagaishi mono mo kotogotoku chirasaretareba nari.

38 Ima ware nanjira ni kataran, kono hitobito wo yurushite, kore ni kakawaru nakare: moshi sono hakaru tokoro, okonau tokoro hito yori ideba, kanarazu horobubeshi.

39 Moshi Kami yori ideba, nanjira karera wo horobosu koto atawazu: osoraku wa nanjira Kami ni sakarau mono to naran.

40 Karera kore ni shitagai, shitotachi wo yobite muchiuchi, Iesu no na ni yorite kataru koto wo nasu nakare to mejite, kore wo yuruseri.

41 Shitotachi wa, Iesu no

na no tame ni, hazukashime wo ukuru ni taru mono to serareshi koto wo yorokobite, gi-in no mae wo sari;

42 Hibi ni miya oyobi hito no ie ni oite oshie wo nashi, Iesu Kirisuto no fukuin wo tsutaete yamezariki.

6 SHŌ.

SONO koro deshitchi no kazu ōku kuwawari, Girishia kotoba no Yudayabito sono yamometachi ga hibi no hodokoshi ni miotosareshi wo mote, Heburu kotoba no Yudayabito ni mukai tsubuyakishi koto arikereba;

2 Jū ni nin no mono deshitchi wo yobi atsumete iikeru wa, Warera Kami no kotoba wo sutete, inshoku no koto ni tsukōru wa kokoro ni kanawazu.

3 Kono yue ni kyōdai yo, nanjira no uchi yori Seirei to chiē no michitaru yoki akashi aru mono shichi nin wo erabubeshi; warera sore wo tatete, kono koto wo tsukasadorasen.

4 Shikashite warera wa tsune ni inoru koto to michi wo tsutōru koto wo tsutomubeshi.

5 Kono kotoba subete no mono no kokoro ni kanai-

SHITO GYŌ 7.

kereba, shinkō to Seirei no michitaru Sutepano, oyobi Piripo, Purokoro, Nikanoru, Temon, Parumena, mata Yudayakyō ni irishi, Anteoke no Nikora wo erabi;

6 Kono hitobito wo shitotachi no mae ni tatashimu. Shitotachi inorite, sono ue ni te wo okeri.

7 Kami no michi iyo-iyō hiromarite, deshitachi no kazu Ierusalemu ni hanahadashiku masari; saishi mo ōku shinkō no michi ni shitagaeri.

8 Sutepano megumi to chikara ni michite, fushigi naru waza to ōi naru shirushi wo tami no uchi ni okonaeri.

9 Toki ni Riberuten to tonōru kwaidō, oyobi Kurēnēbito, Arekisanderiabito, Kirikiabito, Ajiabito no shokwaidō yori hitobito tachite, Sutepano to ii arasou.

10 Karera Sutepano no chie to, kore ni yorite iu tokoro no Mitama ni teki suru koto atawazu.

11 Tsui ni hito wo shite itsuwari iwashimekeru wa, Warera kare ga kotoba wo kikishi ni, Mōse to Kami wo kegashitari.

12 Karera tami to, toshi-

yoru, gakushatachi no kokoro wo ugokasase, totsuzen kitarite kare wo torae, shūgisho ni hiki kitari;

13 Itsuwari no akashibito wo tatete iwasekeru wa, Kono hito wa kiyoki tokoro to okite wo kegasu koto wo katarite yamezu.

14 Sowa kare katarite, Kono Nazare no Iesu wa kono tokoro wo kobochi, katsu Mōse no warera ni sazukeshi tokoro no rei wo kayubeshi to ieru wo warera kikitareba nari.

15 Koko ni oite shūgisho ni za seru mono mina me wo tomete, kare wo mishi ni, sono kao ten no tsukai no kao no gotoku nariki.

7 SHŌ.

SATE, saishi no osa iikeru wa, Kono koto kaku no gotoku naru ya?

2 Sutepano iikeru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai, oyobi chichitachi yo, kike. Warera no senzo Aburahamu imada Karan ni sumazaru saki, Mesopotamia ni arishi toki, eikwō no Kami arawarete,

3 Kare ni ii tamaikeru wa, Nanji no kuni wo ide, nanji no shinzoku wo hanarete, waga nanji ni shi-

SHITO GYŌ 7.

mesan tokoro no chi ni itare.

4 Kakute Aburahamu Karudeabito no chi wo idete, Karan ni sumeri: sono chichi no shinishi nochi, Kami wa kare wo kashiko yori, ima nanjira ga sumu tokoro no kono chi ni utsushi tamaeri.

5 Kono chi ni oite wa ashi wo fumi tatsuru hodo no chi wo mo ataezu: katsu kare wa imada ko arazari-shi ni, kono chi wo sangyō to shite, kare to sono shison ni ataen to yakusoku shi tamaeri.

6 Kami kaku ii tamaeri, Kare no sue wa hoka no kuni ni yadoran, hoka no kuni no hitobito kore wo dorei to nashite, shi hyaku nen no aida nayamasan.

7 Kami mata iwaku, Karera wo dorei to suru kunitobito wo ware sabakubeshi: sono nochi karera sono kuni wo ide, kono tokoro ni oite ware ni tsukaen to.

8 Mata kare ni kasurei no keiyaku wo atae tamaeri. Kakute Aburahamu Isaku wo umi, yōka me ni kasurei wo kore ni okonau: Isaku Yakobu woumi, Yakobu jū ni no shiso wo umu.

9 Shisotachi Yosefu wo

netami, kore wo Ejiputo ni ureri: saredo Kami wa kare to tomo ni arite,

10 Subete no kwannan no uchi yori kore wo sukui idashi, Ejiputo ō Paro no mae ni oite megumi to chie to wo ataete, Ejiputo oyobi Paro no zenka wo tsukasadorase tamau.

11 Koko ni Ejiputo, Kanan no subete no chi ni kikin to, ōi naru nayami ari: warera no senzotachi mo shokumotsu wo uru koto wo ezariki.

12 Shikaru ni Yakobu, Ejiputo ni kokumotsu aru koto wo kikite, mazu warera no senzotachi wo tsukawasau.

13 Futa tabi tsukawashishi toki, Yosefu sono kyōdai ni shirare, katsu Yosefu no shinzoku Paro ni akiraka ni nareri.

14 Yosefu hito wo tsukawashite, sono chichi oyobi subete no kazoku, shichi jū go nin wo yobi kitarashimu.

15 Koko ni oite Yakobu Ejiputo ni kudareri; kare mo warera no senzotachi mo shinitaru nochi,

16 Sukemu ni okurare, Aburahamu ga kane wo motte Sukemu no chichi naru Emmoru no shison yori kai

SHITO GYŌ 7.

okishi haka ni hōmurare-tari.

17 Kami no Aburahamu ni shimeshi tamaeru yakusoku no toki chikazuku ni shitagaite, tami fue hirogarite Ejiputo ni ōku nareri.

18 Yosefu no koto wo shirazaru hoka no ō okoru ni itarite,

19 Kare ashiki hakarigoto wo mote warera no shinzoku wo ashirai, warera no senzotachi wo nayamashi, sono osanago no iki nokorazaru yō kore wo sutesasen to seri.

20 Sono toki Mōse umarete, ito uruwashiku; san ka getsu no aida chichi no ie ni sodaterare;

21 Suterareshi nochi, Paro no musume kore wo hiroi age, onore no ko to shite sodatetari.

22 Mōse kotogotoku Ejiputo no gakujutsu wo oshierare, kotoba to waza to ni chikara ari.

23 Shi jissai ni oyobite, sono kyōdai naru Isuraeru no shison wo kaerimiru no kokoro okoreri.

24 Hitori no shiitageraruru mono wo mite, kore wo mamori, Ejiputobito wo uchite, sono ada wo mukuitari.

25 Mōse wa waga te wo

mote Kami no karera wo sukuwan to shi tamau koto wo, sono kyōdai satoru naran to omoishikado; karera wa satorazariki.

26 Akuru hi karera ai tatakau koto arikereba; kore ni arawarete, yawarage iikeru wa, Hitobito yo, nanjira kyōdai naru ni, nani yue ai sokonau ya?

27 Sono tomo wo sokonau mono kare wo oshinokete iikeru wa, Tare go nanji wo tatete, warera no tsukasa mata sabakibito to nashishi ya?

28 Nanji kinō Ejiputobito wo koroshishi gotoku, mata ware wo mo korosan to suru ka?

29 Mōse kono kotoba ni yori nogarete, Midean no chi ni tabibito to nari, kashiko ni oite futari no ko wo umeri.

30 Sude ni shi jū nen wo sugishi toki, Shinai Zan no no ni oite Shu no tsukai shiba no naka no honō no uchi nite Mōse ni arawaru.

31 Mōse kore wo mite, ayashimi mitomen to shite chikayoreru toki; Shu no koe ari, iwaku

32 Ware wa nanji no senzotachi no Kami, sunawachi Aburahamu no Ka-

SHITO GYŌ 7.

mi, Isaku no Kami, Yakobu no Kami nari. Mōse osore ononoki, aote mitomezariki.

33 Shu mata kare ni ii tamaikeru wa, Nanji no ashi no kutsu wo nuke, nanji ga tateru tokoro wa kiyoki chi nari.

34 Ware sude ni Ejiputo ni aru waga tami no nayami wo mi, katsu sono nageki wo kiki, kore wo sukuwan ga tame ni kudareri: kitare, ware nanji wo Ejiputo ye tsukawasan to.

35 Sore karera ga kōbomite, Tare ka nanji wo tatete, tsukasa mata sabakibito to nashishi ya to iishi kono Mōse wo, Kami wa shiba no naka ni arawareshi tsukai no te ni yorite, tsukasa mata sukuibito to shite tsukawashi tamaeri.

36 Kono hito Ejiputo, oyobi Kōkai, mata shi jū nen no aida no ni oite fushigi naru waza to shirushi wo okonaite, karera wo michibiki idaseri.

37 Isuraeru no shison ni katarite, Kami wa nanjira no kyōdai no uchi yori, waga gotoki hitori no yogensha wo nanjira no tame ni okoshi tamōbeshi to iishi wa sunawachi kono Mōse nari.

38 Kare wa no no atsumari ni ori, Shinai Zan nite onore ni katareru tokoro no tsukai, mata warera no senzotachi to tomo ni arite, warera ni sazuken ga tame ikeru kotoba wo ukeshi mono nari.

39 Kono hito ni warera no senzotachi wa shitagau koto wo konomazu, kaette kore wo shirizoke, sono kokoro sude ni Ejiputo ni kaeri,

40 Aron ni iikeru wa, Warera ni sakidatsubeki kami wo warera no tame ni tsukure: sowa warera wo Ejiputo no chi yori michibiki idashishi kano Mōse wa ikani narishi ka shirazareba nari.

41 Sono toki karera ko ushi wo tsukuri, sono zō ni ikenie wo sasage, onore no te no waza wo yorokoberi.

42 Koko ni oite Kami wa karera wo kaerimizu shite, sono ten no gunzei wo matsuru ni makase tamaeri: sunawachi yogensha no fumi ni,

Isuraeru no yakara yo, nanjira wa shi jū nen no aida, no ni oite Ikenie to sonaemono wo ware ni sasageshi ya?

SHITO GYŌ 7.

43 Mata nanjira wa Moroku no makuya, Oyobi Repan to iukami ni katadoreru hoshi, Sunawachi nanjira ga hai suru tame ni, tsukureru tokoro no zō wo tazusaetari.

Ware nanjira wo Babiron no saki ye utsusan to shirusaretaru gotoshi.

44 Warera no senzotachi wa no nite akashi no makuya wo moteri: kowa Mōse ni katareru mono kare ni mukaite, Sude ni mishi tokoro no nori ni shitagaite tsukure to meizeshi gotoku, tsukureru mono nari.

45 Warera no senzotachi kono makuya wo ukete, Yōshua to tomo ni Ihōjin no chi wo seme torishi toki, kore wo tazusae ireri: kono Ihōjin wa Dabide no toki made ni warera no senzotachi no mae yori, Kami no oi harai tamaishi tokoro no mono nari.

46 Dabide Kamino maeni megumi wo ukete, Yakobu no Kami no tame nisumika wo mōken to negaitaredo;

47 Soromon Kami no tame ni ie wo tatetari.

48 Shikaredomo, Ito Takaki Kami wa te nite

tsukureru tokoro ni i tamawazu: sowa yogensha no ieru gotoshi;

49 Sunawachi Shu ii tamawaku,

Ten wa waga kurai nari;

Chi wa waga ashidai nari:

Nanjira waga tame ni ika naru ie wo taten to suru ka?

Mata waga yasumu tokoro wa izuko naru ya?

50 Waga te wa kono subete no mono wo tsukurazarishi ya?

51 Katakuna ni shite kokoro to mimi ni katsurei wo ukezaruru mono yo, nanjira tsune ni Seirei ni sakarai; sono senzotachi no gotoku nanjira mo nasu nari.

52 Nanjira no senzotachi wa izure no yogensha wo ka nayamasazarishi? Kare-ra wa Tadashiki Mono no kitaran koto wo arakajime katarishi mono wo koroshi; nanjira wa ima sono Tadashiki Mono wo watashi, katsu kore wo korosu mono to nareri.

53 Nanjira wa ten no tsukai ni yorite okite wo uke, nao kore wo mamorazaruru nari.

SHITO GYŌ 8.

54 Hitobito korera no koto wo kikite, ōi ni ikidōri, hagami shi tsutsu Sutepano ni mukaeri.

55 Shikaru ni Sutepano wa Seirei ni mitasare, ten wo aogite, Kami no eikwō to, sono migi ni Iesu no tateru wo mite iikeru wa,

56 Miyo, ware ten hirakete, Kami no migi ni hito no Ko no tateru wo miru.

57 Koko ni oite karera ōi ni yobawari, mimi wo ōi, kokoro wo awasete Sutepano no moto ni kake-yori;

58 Kare wo machi yori oi idashi, ishi wo mote kore wo utsu: akashibitora onono sono uwagi wo Sauro to ieru wakamono no ashimoto ni okeri.

59 Karera ga ishi wo mote Sutepano wo uteru toki, kare inorite iikeru wa, Shu Iesu yo, waga tamashii wo uke tamae.

60 Mata hizamazuki, ōgoe ni yobi iikeru wa, Shu yo, kono tsumi wo karera ni owashimuru nakare. Kono koto wo ii owarite, nemuri ni tsuku. Sauro kare no korosareishi wo yoshi to seri.

8 SHŌ.

KONO hi Ierusalemu ni aru tokoro no kyō-

kwai wo ōi ni semuru koto okori; shitotachi no hoka wa mina Yudaya to Samaria no chi ni chirasaretari.

2 Tsutsushimi aru hitobito Sutepano wo hōmuri, kore ga tame ni ōi naru nageki wo naseri.

3 Sauro wa kyōkwai wo arashite, koko kashiko no ie ni iri, otoko onna wo hiki idashite, kore wo hitoya ni wataseri.

4 Koko ni oite chirasaretaru monodomo amaneku yukite, fukuin wo nobe tsutaetari.

5 Piripo wa Samaria no machi ni kudarite, Kirisuto no koto wo karera ni shimesu.

6 Ōku no hitobito Piripo ga okonaeru fushigi naru waza wo mi kiki shite, kokoro wo onajū shi, tsutsushimite sono katareru koto wo kikeri:

7 Sowa kegaretaru oni ōi ni sakebite, sono tsukeru tokoro no ōku no hito yori ide: mata chūbu oyobi ashinae no hito mo ōku iyasaretareba nari.

8 Kore ni yorite kono machi ni ōi naru yorokobi ariki.

9 Koko ni Shimon to ieru, moto majutsu wo okonai,

SHITO GYŌ 8.

mizukara wo ōi naru mono to shite, Samaria no tami wo odorokashishi mono ari.

10 Shō yori dai ni itaru made mina tsutsushimite kare ni kiki, Kono hito wa Kami no ōi naru chikara nari to ieri.

11 Karera no tsutsushimite kore ni kikeru wa, hisashiku sono majutsu ni odorokasaretaru ga yue nari.

12 Shikaredomo karera Kami no kuni oyobi Iesu Kirisuto no na ni tsukite, fukuin wo noburu Piripo wo shinzeshikaba, otoko onna tomo baputesuma wo uku.

13 Shimon mo mata shinjite baputesuma wo uke, tsune ni Piripo to tomo ni arite, kare ga okonau tokoro no fushigi naru waza to shirushi wo mite odorokeri.

14 Ierusalemu ni oru shitotachi Samaria sude ni Kami no kotoba wo uketari to kikite, Petero to Yohane wo kashiko ni tsukawasu.

15 Kono futari no mono kudarite, karera ga Seirei wo uken tame ni inoreri:

16 Sowa karera tada Shu Iesu no na ni irerare, bapu-

tesuma wo ukeshi nomi nite, imada sono hitori ni mo Seirei kudarazarishi ni yoru.

17 Kono toki futari no mono te wo karera no ue ni okikereba, karera Seirei wo uketari.

18 Shitotachi no te wo okeru ni yorite Seirei wo ataeraeshi wo mite, Shimon kane wo mochi kitari, karera ni iikeru wa,

19 Waga te wo oku tokoro no mono mo subete Seirei wo uken tame ni, kono chikara wo ware ni mo ataeyo.

20 Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji no kane wa nanji to tomo ni horobiyo, nanji wa Kami no tamamono wo kane nite en to omoeri.

21 Nanji kono koto ni oite wakachi naku, mata azukari nashi: sowa nanji no kokoro Kami no mae ni tadashikarazu.

22 Yue ni nanji kono aku wo kui aratamete, Kami ni inore, nanji no kokoro no omoi aruiwa yurusaren.

23 Ware nanji ga tan no uigaki ni ori, fugi no tsunagi ni oru wo mireba nari.

24 Shimon kotaete iikeru wa, Nanjira ga katareru tokoro hitotsu mo ware ni

SHITO GYŌ 8.

oyobazaru yō, waga tame ni Shu ni inore.

25 Karera Shu no kotoba wo akashi shi, katsu kore wo katarishi nochi, Ierusalemu ye kaeri yuku toki, Samariabito no muramura ni fukuin wo tsutaetari.

26 Shu no tsukai Piripo ni katarite iikeru wa, Tachite, minami no kata ni mukai, Ierusalemu yori Gaza ni kudaruru tokoro no michi ni yuke: sono michi wa no nari.

27 Kare tachite yukeri: Eteopiabito, sunawachi Eteopiabito no nyo-ō Kandake no daijin naru jijin nite; subete sono nyo-ō no takara wo tsukasadoru mono ogami no tame Ierusalemu ni kitarishi,

28 Sono kaeri naru ga, kuruma no uchi ni za shi, yogensha Izaya no fumi wo yomi oreri.

29 Mitama Piripo ni iikeru wa, Yukite kono kuruma ni tsuke.

30 Piripo hashiri yorite, kare ga yogensha Izaya no fumi wo yomu wo kiki, kore ni iikeru wa, Nanji sono yomu tokoro no koto wo satoru ya?

31 Kare iikeru wa, Moshi ware wo michibiku mono

nakaba, ikade satoru koto wo en ya? Tsui ni kōte, Piripo wo onore to tomo ni za seshimu.

32 Sono yomi orishi seisho no bun wa sa no gotoshi;

Kare wa hitsuji no, hofuriba ni hikaruru gotoku hikare; Mata ko hitsuji no sono ke wo kuru mono no mae nite koe wo idasanu ga gotoku, Sono kuchi wo hirakazu.

33 Kare iyashiki ni orishi toki, tadashiki sabaki wo ubawaretari: Tare ka yoku sono yo no sama wo nobe en ya?

Sowa kare no inochi chi yori toraretareba nari.

34 Jijin Piripo ni mukai iikeru wa, Kou ware ni shimese, yogensha wa tare wo sashite kore wo katarishi ya? Mizukara wo sashishi ka? Hoka no hito wo sashishi ka?

35 Piripo kuchi wo hiraki, kono shirusaretaru tokoro ni motozukite, Iesu no fukuin wo kare ni nobe tsutau.

36 Kakute futari no mono

SHITO GYŌ 9.

michi wo yuki, mizu aru tokoro ni itarikereba; jijin iikeru wa, Mizu wo miyo; ware baputesuma wo uken to su, nani no sawari ka aru ya?

37 Piripo iikeru wa, Nanji moshi mattaki kokoro wo mote shinzeba yokaran. Kare kotaete iikeru wa, Ware Iesu Kirisuto wa Kami no Ko nari to shinzu.

38 Tsui ni mejite, kuruma wo todomeshime; Piripo to jijin no futari mizu ni kudari, Piripo baputesuma wo kare ni hodokoseri.

39 Karera mizu yori agareru toki, Shu no Mitama Piripo wo hiki saru: jijin mata kare wo miru koto wo ezariki: jijin yorokobite, sono michi wo yukeri.

40 Sate, Ashidodo nite Piripo ni aeru mono ari: kare subete no murazato wo hete fukuin wo nobe tsutae, Kaizaria ni itareri.

9 SHŌ.

SAURO wa nao mo odoshi to sakki wo hakite, Shu no deshitachi wo seme, saishi no osa ni yukite,

2 Damasuko no shokwaidō ni yosuru fumi wo motomu. Kare wa kono michi ni shitagaeru mono wo mi-

ba, nannyo ni kakawarazu, toraete kore wo Ierusaremu ni hikan to omoeri.

3 Kare yukite Damasuko ni chikazukeru toki, tachimachi ten yori hikari arite, kare wo meguri teraseri.

4 Kare chi ni taoru: sono toki, Sauro, Sauro, nani yue ware wo semuru ya to iu koe wo kikeri.

5 Sauro iikeru wa, Shu yo, nanji wa tare zo? Shu ii tamaikeru wa, Ware nanji ga semuru tokoro no Iesu nari: nanji toge aru muchi wo keru wa katashi.

6 Kare ononoki odorokite iikeru wa, Shu yo, ware ni nani wo nasashimen to shi tanau ya? Shu kare ni iikeru wa, Okite, machi ni ire; saraba nanji nasubeki koto wo shimesarubeshi.

7 Kare to tomo ni yukeru hitobito mono iu koto atawazu shite, tachi todomari, sono koe wo kikedomo, tare wo mo mizariki.

8 Sauro chi yori okite, me wo hirakitaru ni, nani mo miezarikereba; tomonaeru hitotachi sono te wo hikite, Damasuko ni irinu.

9 Kare mikka no aida miezu, mata nomikui wo mo sezariki.

10 Kakute Damasuko ni

SHITŌ GYŌ 9.

Anania to ieru, hitori no deshi ari. Shu maboroshi no gotoku kare ni ii tamaikeru wa, Anania yo. Kotaekeru wa, Shu, ware koko ni ari.

11 Shu ii tamaikeru wa, Tachite, Sugu to ieru chimata ni yuki, Yuda no ie ni itarite Taruso no hito, Sauro to iu mono wo tazimeyo: kare wa inorite ori;

12 Katsu Anania to iu hito kitarite, miru koto wo esasen ga tame, te wo sono ue ni okishi to maboroshi ni mitareba nari.

13 Anania kotaekeru wa, Shu yo, ware kono hito ni tsukite ōku no hito no kataru wo kikishi ni, kare ga Ierusaremu nite nanji no seito wo kurushimeshi koto ikabakari zo ya.

14 Katsu kono tokoro nite mo, kare wa subete nanji no na wo yobu mono wo toraen tote, saishi no osa yori uke-taru ken-i wo moteri.

15 Shu ii tamaikeru wa, Yukeyo, kare wa Ihōjin, oyobi ō to Isuraeru no shisen no mae ni, waga na wo ninawashimen tame ni, waga erabishi utsuwa nari.

16 Kare wa waga na no tame ni ikabakari no kurushimi wo ukuru ka, wa-

re kore wo kare ni shimesan.

17 Koko ni oite Anania yukite, sono ie ni iri, te wo kare no ue ni okite, iikeru wa, Kyōdai Sauro yo, nanji no kitareru michi nite arawareshi tokoro no Shu Iesu nanji ga futa tabi miru koto wo e, katsu Seirei ni mitasaren tame ni ware wo tsukawaseri.

18 Tachimachi kare no me yori uroko no gotoki mono ochite, futa tabi miru koto wo e; sunawachi tachite, baputesuma wo uku.

19 Kare sude ni shoku shite chikarazukitari. Kakute Sauro wa sujitsu no aida Damasuko ni aru deshitachi to majiwari,

20 Tadachi ni kwaidō ni oite Iesu no koto wo nobete, sunawachi kore wa Kami no Ko nari to iu.

21 Kiku mono mina odorokite iikeru wa, Kono hito wa Ierusaremu ni oite kono na wo yobu mono wo horoboshi, katsu koko ni kitari-shi mo, kore wo toraete saishi no osa ni hikan to suru ni arazu ya?

22 Shikaredomo Sauro wa masumasu tsuyoku shite, Kono Iesu wa Kirisuto nari to akashi wo nashi.

SHITO GYŌ 9.

Damasuko ni oru tokoro no Yudayabito wo ii fusetari.

23 Sude ni ōku no hi wo hete nochi, Yudayabito Sauro wo korosan to hakarishi ga;

24 Sono hakarigoto tsui ni Sauro ni shiraru. Karera wa yo mo hiru mo machi no mon wo mamorite, kore wo korosan to seshi ni;

25 Yoru deshitachi kago wo mote Sauro wo ishigaki yori tsuri oroseri.

26 Sauro wa Ierusalemu ni itarite, deshitachi ni tsuranaran to shitarishi ni, mina kare ga deshi taru koto wo shinzezu shite, kore wo osoru.

27 Barunaba kare wo hikite shitotachi no moto ni itari, sono michi nite Shu wo mishi koto, mata Shu no kare ni katari tamaishi koto, oyobi Damasuko ni arite habakarazu Iesu no na ni yorite katarishi koto wo tsugetari.

28 Kare Ierusalemu ni arite deshitachi to tomo ni yukiki shi,

29 Shu Iesu no na ni yorite habakarazu katari, katsu Girishia kotoba no Yudayabito to ii arasoeri. Karera Sauro wo korosan to hakaru.

30 Saredo kyōdaitachi kore wo satori, kare wo Kaizaria made okurite, Taruso ni yukashimetari.

31 Koko ni oite Yudaya, Gariraya oyobi Samariajū no kyōkwai wa odayaka ni, katsu nari tachite Shu wo osore, koto wo okonai, Seirei no susume ni yorite sono kazu iya masareri.

32 Sate Petero amaneku shohō no chi wo hete, Rudda ni sumeru seito no moto ni itari.

33 Sono tokoro nite hitori no chūbu wo wazurai, hachinen no aida toko ni tsukeru, Ainea to nazukuru mono ni au.

34 Petero kare ni iikeru wa, Ainea yo, Iesu Kirisuto nanji wo iyasu: okite, nanji mizukara toko wo osameyo. Kare tadachi ni oku.

35 Rudda oyobi Saron ni sumeru subete no hito kore wo mite, Shu ni kiseri.

36 Yoppa ni onna no deshi ari, Tabita to nazuku, tokeba Dorukasu: kare wa ōku no yoki koto to hodokoshi wo okonaeru mono narishi ga;

37 Sono koro yamite shinitaru ni yori, sono shikabane wo araitte, takadono ni okeri.

38 Yoppa wa Rudda ni

SHITO GYŌ 10.

10 SHŌ.

chikaki yue ni, deshitachi Petero no kashiko ni aru koto wo kiki, futari no mono wo tsukawashite, Ware-ra ni kuru koto wo osoku suru nakare to kowashimu.

39 Petero tachite, karera to tomo ni yuki; sude ni itarikereba, hitobito kare wo hikite takadono ni noboru: subete no yamometachi Petero no katawara ni tachite nageki tsutsu, Dorukasu ga tomo ni arishi toki, tsune ni tsukureru tokoro no uwagi, shitagi wo kare ni misu.

40 Petero karera wo koto-gotoku soto ni idashi hizamazukite inori, mata shikabane ni mukaite, Tabita, okiyo to iikereba; kano onna me wo hiraki, Petero wo mi, okite za shinu.

41 Petero te wo nobete kore wo okoshi, seito oyobi yamometachi wo yobite, kono ikitaru Tabita wo sono mae ni tatashimetari.

42 Kono koto Yoppajū ni shire, ōku no hitobito Shu wo shinzu.

43 Kakute Petero hisashiku Yoppa ni todomarite, kawanameshi Shimon no ie ni oreri.

KAIZARIA ni Itaria tai to tonōru kumi no hyaku nin no kashira nite, Korunerio to ieru hito ari.

2 Kare wa shinjin no fukaki mono nite, sono subete no kazoku to tomo ni Kami wo uyamai, tami ni ōku no hodokoshi wo nashi, tsune ni Kami ni inori seri.

3 Hiru no sanji goro maboroshi no gotoku Kami no tsukai no kitarite, Korunerio yo to ieru wo akiraka ni miru.

4 Kare me wo tome, kore wo mite osore iikeru wa, Shu yo, nani goto naru ya? Tsukai kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji no inori, nanji no hodokoshi sude ni noborite, Kami no mae ni tome okaretari.

5 Ima hito wo Yoppa ye tsukawashi, Petero to iu Shimon wo yobe:

6 Kare wa kawanameshi Shimon no tokoro ni yadoreri; sono ie wa umibe ni ari.

7 Korunerio ni katareru tsukai sarishi nochi, kare sono shimobe futari to, tsune ni onore ni tsukōru shinjin no fukaki heisotsu wo yobi,

8 Kono koto wo kuwashi-

SHITO GYŌ 10.

ku tsugete, Yoppa ye tsukawasu.

9 Karera yukite, tsugi no hi, sono machi ni chikazukeru toki, Petero inori no tame yane ni noboreri; toki wa oyoso jū ni ji narishi:

10 Itaku uete shoku sen to omoishi ga, hito no shokumotsu wo totonōru uchi ni, kare ki wo ushinaeru kokochi shite,

11 Ten hirake utsuwamono no kudareru wo miru: ōi naru nuno no gotoku, yo sumi wo musubite chi ni tsuri orosaretari.

12 Sono naka ni subete, chi no yotsu ashi no kemono, hōmono, oyobi sora no tori ari:

13 Katsu koe arite, kare ni iikeru wa, Petero yo, tachite kore wo koroshi, shoku seyo.

14 Petero kotaekeru wa, Shu yo, yokaraji; ware imada kegaretaru mono to, kiyokarazaru mono wo shoku seshi koto nashi.

15 Koe futa tabi arite, kare ni iikeru wa, Kami no kiyometaru mono wo nanji kiyokarazu to suru nakare.

16 Kaku no gotoki koto mi tabi: tadachi ni sono utsuwamono ten ni ageraretari.

17 Kakute Petero sono mishi tokoro no maboroshi wa ika naru kokoro naran to utagai orishi toki, Korunerio yori tsukawasaretaru hitotachi sude ni Shimon no ie wo tazunete, mon no mae ni tachi,

18 Yobite, Petero to iu Shimon wa koko ni yadore ru ya ina to tou.

19 Petero nao sono maboroshi no koto wo omoi orishi ni, Mitama kare ni iikeru wa, Miyo, san nin no mono nanji wo tazunu;

20 Tachite kudari, utagawazu shite, karera to tomo ni yuke: ware kore wo tsukawashishi nari.

21 Petero kudarite sono hitotachi ni iikeru wa, Ware wa nanjira ga tazunuru tokoro no mono nari: nanjira ika naru yue arite kitaru ya?

22 Karera iikeru wa, Hyaku nin no kashira naru Korunerio to ieru, tadashiku katsu Kami wo uyamai, subete no Yudayabito no uchi ni tōtobaruru mono nanji wo sono ie ni yobite, nanji no kotoba wo kike to kiyoki tsukai ni shimesaretari.

23 Koko ni oite Petero karera wo yobi irete, yadorashime. Tsugi no hi Petero

SHITO GYŌ 10.

karera to tomo ni ide tachikeru ga; Yoppa no kyōdaitachi mo mata kare ni tomonaeri.

24 Tsugi no hi karera Kazararia ni iru. Korunerio wa sude ni sono shinzoku, oyobi shitashiki tomodachi wo yobi atsumete kore wo machi itari.

25 Petero no iri kitareru toki, Korunerio kare wo mukae, sono ashimoto ni fushite ogameri.

26 Petero kore wo hiki okoshi iikeru wa, Tateyo; ware mo hito nari.

27 Kakute tomo ni katari tsutsu uchi ni irite, ōku no hito no atsumareru wo mi,

28 Karera ni iikeru wa, Yudayabito no, Ihōjin to majiwari, mata chikazuku koto no, okite ni kanawazaru wa nanjira no shiru tokoro nari; saredo Kami wa izure no hito wo mo, kegaretaru mono aruiwa kiyokarazaru mono to iu nakare to ware ni shimeshi tamaeri.

29 Kono yue ni ware mukaeraruru ya, tadachi ni tamerawazu shite kitaru. Ware nanjira ni tou, ware wo mukaeshi wa nani no tame naru ya?

30 Korunerio iikeru wa, Yokka saki ni, ware danji-

ki shite, kono jikoku ni itareri: san ji goro ie ni arite inori orishi ni, kagayakeru koromo wo kitaru mono waga mae ni tachi,

31 Iikeru wa, Korunerio yo, nanji no inori wa kikare, nanji no hodokoshi wa Kami no mae ni tome okaretari:

32 Sareba hito wo Yoppa ye tsukawashi, Petero to iu Shimon wo yobe; kare wa umibe ni aru kawanameshi Shimon no ie ni yadoreri: kare kitarite nanji ni kata-rubeshi to.

33 Kono yue ni ware tadachi ni hito wo nanji ni tsukawaseri; nanji no kitareru wa yoshi. Warera Kami no nanji ni meiji tamaeru subete no koto wo kikan tote, ima Kami no mae ni aru nari.

34 Petero kuchi wo hirakite iikeru wa, Ware makoto ni Kami wa katayorazaru mono ni shite;

35 Izure no kunibito nite mo Kami wo uyamai, tadashiki wo okonau mono wa, sono mi kokoro ni kanau to iu-koto wo satoru.

36 Sono michi wa sunawachi Kami no Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite yawaragi wo nobe, Isuraeru no shison ni atae

SHITO GYŌ 11.

tamaishi tokoro nari ; kono Iesu wa yorozu no mono no Shu taru nari.

37 Sore Yohane no nobeshi baputesuma no nochi, Gariraya yori hajimari, Yundayajū ni arishi koto wa nanjira ga shiru tokoro ;

38 Sunawachi kono Nazare yori idetaru Iesu wa Kami yori Seirei to chikara wo mote abura wo sosogare ; amaneku megurite yoki koto wo okonai, subete akuma ni tsukaretaru mono wo iyaseri : sowa Kami kare to tomo narishi ni yoru.

39 Warera wa kare ga Yudayabito no chi, oyobi Ierusalemu ni oite okonashi subete no koto wo akashi suru mono nari : Yudayabito wa kono hito wo ki ni kakete koroseri.

40 Kami wa mikka me ni kore wo yomigaerase, subete no tami ni wa arawasade,

41 Tada sono arakajime erabi tamaeru akashibito, sunawachi kare ga yomigaerishi nochi kore to tomo ni nomikui seshi warera ni nomi arawashi tamaeri.

42 Katsu kare wa sono ikeru mono to shineru mono no sabakibito ni Kami yori sadamerareshi koto wo wa-

rera ni akashi shite, tami ni nobeyo to meijitari.

43 Subete no yogensha mo oyoso kare wo shinzuru mono wa, sono na ni yorite tsumi no yurushi wo ukubeshi to kare ni tsukite akashi seri.

44 Petero kono koto wo katareru aida ni, michi wo kiku tokoro no subete no mono ni Seirei kudareri.

45 Petero to tomo ni kitarishi, katsurei aru shinjachi wa Seirei no tamamono no Ihōjin ni made sosogeru koto wo odorokinu.

46 Sowa kotonaru kuniguni no kotoba nite karera ga katareru to, Kami wo agamuru to wo kikitareba nari.

47 Kono toki Petero kottaekeru wa, Warera no gotoku, sude ni Seirei wo uketaru kono hitobito ni, tareka mizu wo kinjite, baputesuma wo ukezarashimuru mono aran ya ?

48 Tsui ni Shu no na ni yorite baputesuma wo ukubeki koto wo karera ni meizu. Koko ni oite karera Petero ni sujitsu todomaran koto wo negaeri.

11 SHŌ.

SHITOTACHI, oyobi Yundayajū ni aru tokoro

SHITO GYŌ 11.

no kyōdai sude ni Ihōjin mo Kami no kotoba wo uketari to kiku.

2 Petero Ierusalemu ni noborishi toki, katsurei aru monodomo kare to araso

3 Iikeru wa, Nanji wa katsurei naki hito no ie ni irite, karera to tomo ni shoku seri.

4 Petero sono arishi hajime yori shidai ni katarite, karera ni arawashi iikeru wa,

5 Ware Yoppa no machi ni arite inoreru toki ; ki wo ushinaeru kokochi shite, ten yori yo sumi wo tsuritaru ōi naru nuno no gotoki utsuwa no kudararu wo mitaru ni, sono utsuwa waga moto ni tsukeri.

6 Ware me wo tomete tsuratsura kore wo mireba, naka ni chi no yotsu ashi no mono te, araki kemono, hōmono, oyobi sora no tori ariki.

7 Katsu ware ni, Petero yo, tachite kore wo koroshi, shoku subeshi to ieru koe wo kikeri.

8 Ware iikeru wa, Shu yo, yokaraji : kegaretaru mono to kiyokarazaru mono wa imada waga kuchi ni irishi koto nashi.

9 Koe mata ten yori ware

ni kotaete, Kami no kiyometaru mono wo nanji kiyokarazu to suru nakare to iu.

10 Kaku no gotoki koto mi tabi : tsui ni subete no mono futa tabi ten ni hiki ageraretari.

11 Sono toki ni atarite, Kaizaria yori ware ni tsukawaseru san nin no mono waga oru tokoro no ie no mae ni tateri.

12 Mata Mitama ware ni, Utagawazu shite karera to tomo ni yukubeshi to ieri. Katsu kono roku nin no kyōdai mo ware to tomonai yukite, sono hito no ie ni irinu.

13 Kare warera ni tsugu, Ten no tsukai no waga ie ni tachi, ware ni mukaite, Hito wo Yoppa ye tsukawashi, Petero to iu Shimon wo mukaeyo ;

14 Sono hito nanji oyobi nanji no kazoku no sukuwarubeki kotoba wo tsugen to ieru wo mitari.

15 Kakute waga katari hajimeshi toki, Seirei hajime ni warera ni kudarishi gotoku, karera ni mo kudareri.

16 Sono toki ware Shu no ii tamaeru, Yohane wa mizu wo mote baputesuma wo nashitaredomo, nanjira wa

SHITO GYŌ 11.

Seirei ni yorite baputesuma wo uken to no kotoba wo omoi idaseri.

17 Sude ni Kami wa Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzuru tokoro no warera ni tamaishi gotoki, onaji tama-mono wo karera ni atae tamaeba, ware ikade Kami ni sakarau koto wo en ya?

18 Karera kono koto wo kikite, kotōru tokoro naku, tada Kami wo agame iikeru wa, Geni shikaran; Ihōjin no inochi wo en tame ni karera ni mo kui aratame wo atae tamaeru koto!

19 Sate Sutepano ni tsuite okorishi kunan ni yorite chirasaretaru hitobito tabi shite Pinike, Kupuro, oyobi Anteoke ni itarishi ga, tada Yudayabito ni nomi michi wo kataru.

20 Karera no uchi ni Kupuro, Kurene no hitobito arite, Anteoke ni kitari, Shu Iesu no fukuin wo nobete Girishiabito ni mo katareri.

21 Shu no te kore to tomo ni ari: ōku no hito shinjite, Shu ni kiseri.

22 Karera ni tsuite sono kikoe Ierusalemu ni aru tokoro no kyōkwai no mi mi ni irishikaba; tsui ni Barunaba wo tsukawashite, Anteoke ni itarashimu.

23 Kare sude ni itari, Kami no megumi wo mite yorokobi, karera ni kokoro wo katō shi, Shu ni tsukan koto wo susumetari.

24 Sowa kare wa yoki hito nite Seirei to shinkō no miteru mono nareba nari: koko ni oite amata no hito Shu ni kuwawarinu.

25 Sate Barunaba wa Sauro wo tazunen tame ni Taruso ni omomuki;

26 Kare ni aite, kore wo Anteoke ni tsure kitareri. Kakute karera ichi nen no aida tomo ni kyōkwai ni atsumarite, ōku no tami wo oshiyu: deshitachi no Kirisutean to tonaereshi wa Anteoke yori hajimarereri.

27 Kono koro su nin no yogensha Ierusalemu yori Anteoke ni kitaru.

28 Sono uchi no hitori Agabo to nazukuru mono tachite, Mitama ni yori shimeshikeru wa, amaneku sekai ni ōi naru kikin aran to: sono koto hatashite Kuraudeo Kaizaru no toki ni okoritari.

29 Koko ni oite deshitachi ono-ono sono chikara ni shitagaite, Yudaya ni sumeru tokoro no kyōdai wo sukuwan tame ni, kare-

SHITO GYŌ 12.

ra ni mono wo okuran koto wo sadame;

30 Tsui ni kono koto wo okonau: sunawachi Barunaba to Sauro no te ni taku shite, kore wo chōrō ni okureri.

12 SHŌ.

SONO koro Herode ō kyōkwai no uchi no sunin wo nayamasu tote karera wo torau.

2 Katsu yaiba wo mote Yohane no kyōdai Yakobu wo koroseri.

3 Kono koto no Yudayabito no kokoro ni kanaeru wo mite, kare mata Petero wo mo torau. Kono toki wa tane irenu pan no iwai no hi nariki.

4 Sude ni kare wo toraete hitoya ni ire, sugikoshi no iwai no nochi, tami no mae ni hiki idasan to omoi, jū roku nin no heisotsu ni kore wo mamorashimetari.

5 Petero wa kaku hitoya ni mamorare; kyōkwai wa kore ga tame ni hitasura Kami ni inoru.

6 Herode kare wo hiki idasan to suru mae no yo, Petero wa futatsu no kusari ni tsunagarete, futari no heisotsu no aida ni nemuri; mamoru mono wa to no

mae ni arite, sono hitoya wo mamoreri.

7 Toki ni Shu no tsukai kitarikereba, hikari hitoya no uchi ni kagayaku: sono tsukai Petero no waki wo tatakite, kore wo samashi, Sumiyakani okiyo to iishini, kusari sono te yori ochitari.

8 Tsukai kare ni iikeru wa, Nanji obi wo shine, kutsu wo hakeyo. Petero sono gotoku seri. Tsukai mata iikeru wa, Nanji no uwagi wo mi ni matoite, ware ni shitagae.

9 Petero idete, kore ni shitagaishi ga; sono tsukai no nasu koto no makoto naru wo shirazu, maboroshi naran to omou.

10 Kakute dai ichi, dai ni no katame wo sugite, machi ni iru tokoro no tetsu no mon ni itarishi ni; sono mon onozukara karera no tame ni hiraku: sunawachi idete hitotsu no chimate wa sugi yuku toki, sono tsukai tachimachi kare yori hanaretari.

11 Petero satorite iikeru wa, Ware ima makoto ni shiru: Shu sono tsukai wo tsukawashite, Herode no te, oyobi subete Yudayabito no nozomi yori ware wo sukui idashi tamaishi koto wo.

SHITO GYŌ 12.

12 Kare satorite nochi, Yohane na wo Mako to iu hito no haha naru Maria no ie ni itarishi ni; ōku no hito koko ni atsumarite, inori itari.

13 Petero ga mon no to wo tatakeru toki, Roda to nazukuru shimome kitarite, kore wo ukagaishi ga;

14 Petero no koe naru wo shirikereba, yorokobi ni taezu, mon wo mo hirakazu shite kake iri, Petero no mon no mae ni tatsu koto wo tsugu.

15 Karera Roda ni iikeru wa, Nanji kurueri. Saredomo onna ii harite, Waga kotoba wa tagawazu to iu. Karera mata iikeru wa, So wa Petero no ten no tsukai nari.

16 Petero nao mon wo takakite yamezarishikaba, karera mon wo hiraki, Petero wo mite odorokeri.

17 Petero te wo ugokashite, karera no koe wo shizumeshime, Shu no onore wo hitoya yori hiki idashi tamashi koto no arisama wo tsuge; mata, Kono koto wo Yakobu oyobi kyōdaitachi ni shimese to ii; tsui ni idete, hoka no tokoro ye yukeri.

18 Yoake ni oyobishi toki, Petero wa ikaga narishi ya to, heisotsudomo no uchi

nite sono sawagi hito kata narazariki.

19 Herode Petero wo tazunedomo, mi idasazu: tsui ni mamoru mono wo tadashite, karera ni shizai wo meizu. Kakute Herode wa Yudaya yori Kaizaria ni kudarite todomareri.

20 Herode Tsuru to Shidon no mono ni mukaite, hanahadashiku ikari wo idakikereba; karera kokoro wo awasete sono moto ni kitari, naji no shin Bura-suto ni shitashimi wo nashi, kore ni yoite yawaragi wo motomu: sowa karera no kuni wa ō no kuni ni yorite shokumotsu wo ureba nari.

21 Herode sono sadame-taru hi ni oite, ō no koromo wo tsuke, sono kurai ni za shi, karera ni mukaite katareri.

22 Tami koe wo age iikeru wa, Ko wa kami no koe nari, hito no koe ni arazu.

23 Herode sakae wo Kami ni kinezaru ni yori, Shu no tsukai tadachi ni kare wo uchishikaba, kare wa mushi no tame ni kamarete, iki tayu.

24 Sate Kami no kotoba wa masumasu hiromari.

25 Barunaba oyobi Sauro wa sono tsutome wo toge

SHITO GYŌ 13.

owarite, Mako to nazukuru Yohane wo tomonaite, Ierusalemu yori kaereri.

13 SHŌ.

ANTEOKE no kyōkwai ni sunin no yogensha to kyōshi ari, sunawachi Barunaba oyobi Nigeru to yobaruru Shimeon, mata Kurene no Rukio, oyobi wakemochi no kimi Herode no chikyōdai Manaen oyobi Sauro nari.

2 Karera Shu ni tsukaete danjiki naseru toki, Seirei iikeru wa, Waga tame ni Barunaba to Sauro wo erabi wakachite, waga karera ni meizeshi tokoro no koto wo okōnawashimeyo.

3 Koko ni oite danjiki shi, inori wo nashi, te wo futari no ue ni okite, kore wo yukashimu.

4 Kaku kono futari wa Seirei ni tsukawasarete, Serukia ni kudari, kashiko yori funade shite Kupuro ni omomukeri.

5 Karera Saramisu ni tsuki, Yudayabito no shokwaidō ni oite Kami no kotoba wo nobe, mata Yohane wo mochite sono tasuke to naseri.

6 Kakute karera shima no uchi wo hete, Paposu ni itarishi toki, itsuwari no

yogensha Bar-Iesu to nazukuru, uranai wo nasu Yudayabito ni au.

7 Kono hito wa kuni no tsukasa Serugio Pauro to iu kashikoki hito to tomo ni ari. Toki ni tsukasa Barunaba to Sauro wo manekite, Kami no kotoba wo kikan koto wo motomu.

8 Shikaru ni kano uranaisha Erumasu, (kono na wo tokeba uranaisha,) futari no mono ni sakarai, tsukasa wo shite shinzuru koto nakarashimen to seri.

9 Sauro, mata no na wa Pauro, Seirei ni mitasare, me wo tomete, kare wo mi.

10 Iikeru wa, Aa, subete no itsuwari to warudakumi nite miteru mono, akuma no ko, subete no tadashiki koto no teki yo, nanji Shu no sugu naru michi wo magete yamezaru ka?

11 Miyo, Shu no te ima nanji no ue ni ari: nanji meshii to nari, shibaraku hi wo mizarubeshi. Sunawachi kare no me kasumi kuramite; onore wo tebiki sen mono wo motome sama-yoeri.

12 Koko ni oite tsukasa kono arishi koto wo mite, Shu no oshie wo odoroki, kore wo shinzeri.

SHITO GYŌ 13.

13 Pauro, oyobi sono tomonaeru mono Paposu yori funade shite, Pamufuria no Peruge ni itari, koko nite Yohane wa karera ni wakarere, Ierusaremu ni kacri;

14 Karera wa koko yori tabi shite, Pishidea no Anteoke ni itari, ansokunichi ni kwaidō ni irite za shinu.

15 Okite to yogensha no fumi wo yomi owarishi nochi, kwaidō no tsukasatachi hito wo mote karera ni iwasekeru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai yo, moshi tami ni susumuru koto araba, ie.

16 Pauro tachite, te wo ugokashi iikeru wa, Isuraeru no hitobito, oyobi Kami wo uyamau mono yo, nanjira kikubeshi.

17 Kono Isuraeru no tami no Kami wa warera no senzotachi wo erabi, sono tami no Ejiputo no chi ni yadori orishi toki, kore wo sodate, katsu tsuyoki te wo mote karera wo kashiko yori michibiki idashi;

18 Oyoso shi jū nen no aida no nite kore wo idaki yashinai;

19 Mata Kanan no chi no shichi zoku no tami wo horoboshi, sono chi wo karera ni tsugashime;

20 Nochi oyoso shi hyaku

go jū nen no aida, sunawachi yogensha Samueru no toki made, kore ni sabakibito wo atae tamaeri.

21 Sono nochi, karera ō wo motomekereba, shi jū nen no aida Beniyamin no wakare, Kisu no ko Sauro wo atau.

22 Nochi mata kare wo utsushi, Dabide wo tatete karera no ō to nashi; katsu kore ga tame ni akashi shite ii tamaikeru wa, Ware Iessai no ko Dabide to ieru, waga kokoro ni kanau hito wo etari, kare wa subete waga mune wo nashi togubeshi.

23 Kami wa sono yakusoku ni shitagaite, kono hito no sue yori Sukunushi Iesu wo Isuraeru ni okoshi tamaeri.

24 Sono kitaru mae ni, Yohane mazu Isuraeru no subete no tami ni kui aratame no baputesuma wo nobe tsutaetari.

25 Yohane sono tsutome wo okonaishi toki, iikeru wa, Nanjira ware wo tare to omou ya? Ware wa sono hito ni arazu, ware yori nochi ni kuru mono ari: ware wa sono ashi no kutsu wo toku ni mo tarazaru mono nari.

SHITO GYŌ 13.

26 Hitobito, kyōdai, Aburahamu no shison, oyobi nanjira no uchi Kami wo uyamau mono yo, kono sukui no kotoba wo nanjira ni okuri tamaeri.

27 Sore Ierusaremu ni sumeru mono, oyobi sono tsukasatachi wa Kirisuto wo shirazu, kare wo tsumi ni sadamete, ansokunichi goto ni yomu tokoro no yogensha no kotoba wo narashimetari.

28 Katsu korosubeki yue wo ezaredomo, Pirato ni kore wo korosan koto wo motome;

29 Sude ni kare ni tsuite shirusaretaru subete no koto wo narashimekereba, kore wo ki yori oroshite haka ni okeri.

30 Saredomo Kami wa kore wo shi yori yomigaerarese tamaeri:

31 Ōku no hi no aida, kare wa Gariraya yori onore to tomo ni Ierusaremu ni noborishi mono ni arawaretari: ima kare no tame ni akashi wo tami ni suru mono wa sono hitobito nari.

32 Warera mo yorokobi no otozure wo nanjira ni tsugu, Kami wa Iesu wo yomigaerasete senzotachi ni tate tamaishi yakusoku wo

sono shison taru warera ni nashi tamaeri.

33 Sunawachi shi no dai ni hen ni, Nanji wa waga Ko nari, ware kyō nanji wo umeri to shirusaretaru ga gotoshi.

34 Mata kusare ni kisezaru sama ni, kare wo shi yori yomigaerasuru koto ni tsuite wa, sa no gotoku ieri, iwaku, Ware Dabide ni yakusoku seshi tokoro no tanomubeki megumi wo nanjira ni atōbeshi to.

35 Kono yue ni mata hoka no hen ni, Nanji wa sono Kiyoki Mono wo kuchi hate-shimezu to ieri.

36 Sore Dabide wa Kami no mune ni shitagai, sono yo no tame ni hatarakishi nochi, nemurite senzotachi to tomo ni okare, tsui ni kuchi hatetari.

37 Shikaredomo Kami no yomigaerarese tamaishi mono wa kuchi hatezariki.

38 Sareba, hitobito, kyōdai yo, kono hito ni yorite tsumi no yurushi nonanjira ni tsutawareru wo shire:

39 Nanjira Mōse no okite ni yorite gi to seraruru koto atawazaru subete no tsumi mo, shinzuru mono wa mina karo ni yorite yurusare, gi to seraru nari.

SHITO GYŌ 13.

40 Sareba nanjira tsutsu-shimeyo, osoraku wa yogen-sha no fumi ni iwaretaru koto nanjira ni oyoban, iwaku,

41 Anadoru mono yo, mite odoroki katsu herobiyo,

Sowa ware nanjira no hi ni hitotsu no waza wo okonawan;

Hito kore wo nanjira ni tsuguru to mo, nanjira shinzezarubekereba nari.

42 Karera kwaidō wo iden to seshi toki, tsugi no ansokunichi ni mata kono koto wo nobeyo to kowaretari.

43 Atsumari sude ni saujite, ōku no Yudayabito, oyobi sono oshie ni irishi, Kami wo uyamau hitobito Pauro to Barunaba ni shita-gneri: Pauro Barunaba karera ni katarite, tsune ni Kami no megumi ni oran koto wo susumu.

44 Tsugi no ansokunichi ni itari, maehi no hitobito Kami no kotoba wo kikan tote hotondo mina atsumareri.

45 Sono ōku atsumareru wo mite, Yudayabito netami wo kokoro ni mitasete sakarai, katsu nonoshiri, Pauro ga iu tokoro wo kobameri.

46 Pauro to Barunaba ha-

bakarazu shite iikeru wa, Sore Kami no kotoba wa kanarazu mazu nanjira ni tsugubeki nari. Shikaredomo nanjira wa kore wo sute, katsu onore wa kagiri naki inochi wo ukubeki mono ni arazu to mizukara sadametareba, warera utsurite Ihōjin ni mukōbeshi.

47 Sowa Shu kaku warera ni meiji tamaeri, iwaku,

Nanji sukui to narite chi no hate ni made oyoban tame ni, Ware nanji wo tatete, Ihōjin no hikari to naseri.

48 Ihōjin wa kore wo kiki, yorokobite Shu no kotoba wo agamu: subete kagiri naki inochi ni sadameraretaru mono wa shinzeri.

49 Koko ni oite Shu no michi amaneku kono chi ni hiromarinu.

50 Shikaru ni Yudayabito Kami wo uyamau tōtoki onnatachi, oyobi machi no omodachitaru hitobito no kokoro wo ugokasasete, Pauro to Barunaba wo kurushime, sono sakai yori oi idaseri.

51 Futari wa karera ni mukai, ashi no chiri wo uchi haraite, Ikoniomu ni itareri.

SHITO GYŌ 14.

52 Kakute deshitachi wa ōi ni yorokobi wo idaki, katsu Seirei ni mitasaretari.

14 SHŌ.

FUTARI no mono Ikoniomu ni oite tomo ni Yudayabito no kwaidō ni irite michi wo tsutae, Yudayabito oyobi Girishiabito wo ōku shinzeshimetari.

2 Shikaru ni shinzezaru Yudayabito Ihōjin wo susumete, sono kokoro ni kyōdai wo nikumashimu.

3 Karera wa hisashiku kashiko ni todomari, Shu ni yorite habakarazu michi wo tsutau: Shu mata karera no teni shirushi to fushigi naru waza wo okonawashimete, sono megumi no kotoba wo akashi seri.

4 Machi no hitobito futatsu ni wakare, aruiwa Yudayabito ni kumi shi, aruiwa shitotachi ni kumi seri,

5 Kakute Ihōjin, Yudayabito, oyobi sono tsukasatachi tomo ni sawagi tachi, karera wo hazukashime, ishi nite utan to su.

6 Futari no mono kore wo shirite, Rukaonia no machi naru Rusutera, Derube, oyobi sono mawari no chi ni nogare;

7 Kashiko ni oite fukuin wo tsutau.

8 Rusutera ni hitori no ashi yowaki mono za shi itari: kare wa umaretsuki no ashinae nite, imada ayumishi koto nashi.

9 Kono hito Pauro no kataru wo kiki orishi ga; Pauro me wo tomete, sono iyasarubeki shinkō aru wo mi,

10 Ōgoe ni iikeru wa, Nanji no ashi nite tadashiku tateyo. Kare odorori agarite ayumeri.

11 Hitobito Pauro no nashishi koto wo mite, koe wo age, Rukaonia no kotoba nite iikeru wa, Kamitachi hito no katachi ni narite, warera ni kudareri.

12 Karera Barunaba wo Zeusu to yobi, Pauro wa moppara kataru koto wo suru hito naru ga yue ni, Herumesu to kore wo yobu.

13 Toki ni sono machi no mae ni aru tokoro no Zeusu no saishi, ushi to hanakazari wo mon ni mochi kitarite, ōku no hito to tomo ni ikenie wo sasage, karera wo matsuran to seri.

14 Shito Barunaba, Pauro kore wo kikite, onoga koromo wo saki, hashiri idete hitobito no naka ni iri,

15 Sakebi iikeru wa, Hi-

SHITO GYŌ 14.

tobito yo, nani yue ni kono koto wo nasu ya? Warera mo mata nanjira to onaji jō wo motsu tokoro no hito nari, nanjira ni fukuin wo tsutōru wa, nanjira wo shite kono munashiki-mono wo sute, ten to chi to umi oyobi sono naka no subete no mono wo tsukuri tamaeru, ikeru Kami ni kaerashimen ga tame nari.

16 Sugi ni shi yo ni wa Kami subete no Ihōjin ni, sono onoga michi wo ayumu koto wo yurushi tamaishikado,

17 Mata nanjira wo megumite, ten yori ame wo furase, yutaka naru toki wo atae, shokumotsu to yorokobi wo mote nanjira no kokoro wo mitashime, onore mizukara akashi sezarishi koto nashi.

18 Kono kotoba wo mote karōjite ōku no hito no, onorera ni ikenie wo sasagen to suru wo todometari.

19 Toki ni Yudayabitora Anteoke, Ikoniomu yori kitarite, ōku no hito wo susume; ishi wo mote Pauro wo utashime, sude ni shinitari to omoi, machi no soto ni hiki idaseri.

20 Deshitachi sono mawari ni tateru toki, kare okite

machi ni iri, tsugi no hi Barunaba to tomo ni Derube ni yukeri.

21 Kakute sono machi ni fukuin wo tsutae, ōku no hito wo deshi to nashi, mata Rusutera, Ikoniomu, Anteoke ni kaeri,

22 Deshitachi no kokoro wo katō shi, sono tsune ni shinkō ni oran koto wo susume, mata ōku no kannan wo hete, warera ga Kami no kuni ni itarubeki koto wo oshiyu.

23 Kakute futari no mono kyōkwai goto ni chōrō wo erabi, danjiki to inori wo nashi, hayaku yori shinji oru tokoro no Shu ni kore wo yudanetari.

24 Karera amaneku Pishidea wo hete, Pamufuria ni itari:

25 Mata Peruge ni michi wo tsutaete, Attaria ni kudari;

26 Kashiko yori fune nite Anteoke ni wataru: koko wa karera saki ni Kami no megumi ni yudanerare, ima togeshi tsutome wo okouwan tote ideshi tokoro nari.

27 Sude ni itarite, kyōkwai no hito wo atsume, onore wo tasukete Kami no nashi tamaeru subete no koto to, Ihōjin no tame ni

SHITO GYŌ 15.

shinkō no to wo hiraki tamaishi koto wo tsugu.

28 Kakute hisashiku deshitachi to tomo ni kashiko ni todomareri.

15 SHŌ.

YUDAYA yori kudarishi hitobito kyōdaitachi ni oshiekeru wa, Moshi nanjira Mōse no narawashi ni shitagaite katsurei wo uke-zuba, sukuwaruru koto wo eji.

2 Kore ni yorite Pauro to Barunaba ōi ni karera to araso, katsu ronzeshikaba, kyōdaitachi kono koto ni tsukite Pauro, Barunaba, oyobi sono uchi no sunin wo Ierusalemu ni noborase, shito to chōrōtachi ni awashimen koto wo sadamu.

3 Koko ni oite karera kyōkwai no hitobito ni okurare ide, Pinike oyobi Samaria wo hete, Ihōjin no, Kami ni kisheshi koto wo tsubusa ni nobe; subete no kyōdai wo ōi ni yorokobashimetari.

4 Karera Ierusalemu ni itari, kyōkwai to, shito, oyobi chōrōtachi ni mukaerare, onore wo tasukete Kami no nashi tamaishi subete no koto wo tsugeshi ni;

5 Parisai shū no uchi naru shinja sunin tachite iikeru wa, Karera ni kanarazu katsurei wo hodokoshi, katsu meijite Mōse no okite wo mamorashimubeshi.

6 Shitotachi oyobi chōrōtachi kono koto wo hakaran tame ni atsumareri.

7 Koko ni ōku no ron arishi ga; Petero tachite, karera ni iikeru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai yo, hisashiki saki ni Kami ware wo nanjira no uchi yori erabi, fukuin no kotoba wo waga kuchi yori Ihōjin ni kikase, karera wo shite kore wo shinzeshime tamaishi koto wa nanjira no shiru tokoro nari.

8 Katsu hito no kokoro wo shiri tamau Kami wa warera ni Seirei wo ataeshi gotoku, karera ni mo ataete sono akashi wo nashi;

9 Mata shinkō wo mote sono kokoro wo kiyome, warera to karera no aida ni wakachi wo nasazariki.

10 Shikaru ni ima nani yue warera no senzotachi mo, warera mo oi atawazaru kubiki wo deshitachi no kubi ni tsukete, Kami wo kokoromuru ya?

11 Karera no sukuwaruru gotoku, warera mo Shu

SHITO GYŌ 15.

Iesu Kirisuto no megumi ni yorite sukuwaruru koto wo shinzuru nari.

12 Koko ni oite hitobito mina moku shite, Barunaba to Pauro ga Kami no, onore wo mote Ihōjin no uchi ni okonai tamaeru shirushi to fushigi naru waza to wo noburu wo kikeri.

13 Karera ga ii owarishi nochi, Yakobu kotaete iikeru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai yo, ware ni kike:

14 Kami hajimete Ihōjin wo kaerimi, sono uchi yori onoga na wo agamuru tami wo tori tamaishi koto wa, Shimon sude ni kore wo nobu.

15 Yogensha no kotoba kore to aeri; sono fumi ni,

16 Kono nochi ware kaerite,

Sude ni taoretaru Dabide no makuya wo futa tabi okoshi;

Sono kuzure no ato wo futa tabi tsukurite, Kore wo tatsubeshi.

17 Kore sono nokori no tami, oyobi subete waga na wo mote tonararuru Ihōjin ni

Shu wo tazunesasen tame nari: kono subete no koto wo okonau Kami kore wo iu to

shirusaretaru ga gotoshi.

18 Kami wa yo no hajime yori sono subete no waza wo shiri tamaeri.

19 Konoyueni ware omou, Ihōjin no uchi yori Kami ni kisuru mono wo wazurawasu wa yoroshikarazu to;

20 Shikaredomo fumi wo karera ni okurite, gūzō ni kegasaretaru mono to, kan-in to, kubiri koroshitaru mono to, chi to wo imashimubeshi.

21 Sowa inishie yori anso-kunichi goto ni, kwaidō nite Mōse no fumi wo yomu ga yue ni, kore wo noburu mono machimachi ni areba nari.

22 Koko ni oite shito oyobi chōrōtachi, zenkwai to tomo ni sono uchi yori hito wo erabi, kore wo Pauro, Barunaba to tomo ni Anteoke ni tsukawasan koto wo sadamu: sono erabaretaru hito wa kyōdai no uchi no omoki mono, sunawachi Barusaba to yobaruru Yuda oyobi Shirasu nari.

23 Karera no te ni yosete okurishi fumi ni iwaku, Shito, chōrō, oyobi kyōdai Anteoke, Suria, Kirikia ni oru Ihōjin no kyōdai ni yasuki wo tou.

SHITO GYŌ 15.

24 Warera ga meizezaru mono warera no uchi yori ide, kotoba wo mote nanjira wo wazurawashi, nanjira no kokoro wo midashitari to kiku.

25 Kore ni yorite warera kokoro wo onajū shi, hito wo erabite, warera no ai suru Barunaba, Pauro to tomo ni tsukawasan to sadamu.

26 Kono futari wa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no na no tame ni sono inochi wo mo oshimazarishi mono nari.

27 Warera Yuda to Shirasu wo tsukawashi, karera no kuchi yori kono koto wo nobeshimen to su.

28 Sowa, Seirei to warera to sa no kan-yō naru mono no hoka wa, nani wo mo nanjira ni owaseji to sadametari;

29 Sunawachi gūzō ni sageshi mono to, chi to, kubiri koroshitaru mono to, kan-in to wo imashimubeshi: moshi korera no koto wo nanjira mizukara tsutsumimaba yoshi. Negawaku wa, nanjira sukoyaka nare.

30 Karera tsukawasarete, Anteoke ni itari hitobito wo atsumete, kono fumi wo watasu.

31 Hitobito kore wo yomi,

sono susume wo ukete yorokoberi.

32 Yuda to Shirasu no mata yogensha nareba, ōku no kotoba wo mote kyōdai wo susume, karera wo katō seri.

33 Kakute futari no mono shibaraku kashiko ni todomari, nochi kyōdaitachi ni anzen wo shukusare, sono onore wo tsukawashishi mono no moto ni okuraretari.

35 Pauro to Barunaba wa Anteoke ni todomari, sono hoka no ōku no hito to tomo ni oshie wo nashi, Shu no kotoba wo nobe tsutau.

36 Sujitsu no nochi Pauro Barunaba ni iikeru wa, Warera saki ni Shu no kotoba wo nobeshi tokoro no machimachi ni mata yukite, kyōdai no arisama wo iza tōbeshi.

37 Sate Barunaba wa Mako to nazukuru Yohane wo tomonawan to omoeri.

38 Shikaredomo Pauro wa saki ni Pamufuria nite onore yori hanare, hataraki no tame tomo ni yukazarishi, kono Mako wo tomonau wa yokaraji to omoishi ni yori,

39 Tsui ni futari no naka ni hageshiki araso okori,

SHITO GYŌ 16.

ai wakarete: Barunaba wa Mako wo tomonai, Kupuro ni watareri.

40 Pauro wa Shirasu wo erabi, kyōdai yori onore wo Shu no megumi ni yudane-rarete ide tachi;

41 Suria oyobi Kirikia wo hete, shokyōkwai wo katō seri.

16 SHŌ.

KAKUTE Pauro wa Derube oyobi Rusutera ni itareri: kok oni Temote to ieru deshi ari: sono haha wa Yudaya no onna nite shinja nari; sono chichi wa Girishiabito nari.

2 Kare wa Rusutera, Ikoniomu no kyōdai yori homare wo etari.

3 Pauro kore wo tazusaete tomo ni yukan koto wo nozomi, sono tokoro ni oru Yudayabito no tame ni, kare ni katsurei wo okonari: sowa hitobito mina kare ga chichi no Girishiabito naru wo shireba nari.

4 Kakute machimachi wo sugi, Ierusaramu ni aru shito oyobi chōrōtachi no sadamataru imashime wo mamorasen tote, kore wo sono hitobito ni sazuku.

5 Kore ni yorite shokyōkwai no shinkō kataku na-

ri, sono kazu mo hibi ni mashinu.

6 Karera Furugia to Garatea no chi wo sugishi toki, Ajia ni michi wo tsutōru wo Seirei ni todomerare;

7 Tsui ni Mushia ni chikazuki. Bitenia ni yukan to seshi ga, Iesu no Mitama kore wo yurusazarikereba,

8 Karera Mushia wo hete Toroasu ni kudareri.

9 Kakute Pauro yo ni oite hitori no Makedoniabito tachite onore ni koi, Makedonia ni watarite, warera wo tasukeyo to iu wo maboroshi ni mitari.

10 Kare ga maboroshi ni kore wo mishi nochi, warera makoto ni Shu no warera wo shite Makedoniabito ni fukuin wo nobeshimen to warera wo meshi tamau koto wo oshihakarite, tadachi ni Makedonia ni yukan to su.

11 Koko ni oite Toroasu yori funade wo shi, masugu ni hasete Samotorake ni itari, sono akuru hi Neapolis ni yuki.

12 Kashiko yori Piripi ni itaru. Piripi wa Makedonia no hitotsu no wakare no uchi naru, na aru machi ni shite, sunawachi shokuminchi nari: warera suji-

SHITO GYŌ 16.

tsu kono machi ni todomari.

13 Ansokunichi ni warera machi wo ide, kawa no hotori naru, tsune ni inori wo suru tokoro ni yuki; za shite atsumareru onnatachi ni katarishi ni;

14 Murasaki nuno wo akinau, Teatera no machi no akibito nite, Kami wo uya-mau, Rudea to nazukuru onna kiki itari. Shu sono kokoro wo hirakite, Pauro no kataru koto ni kokoro wo mochiishime tamau.

15 Kano onna sono kazoku to tomo ni baputesuma wo uke, kōte iikeru wa, Nanjira moshi Shu wo shin-zuru mono to ware wo seba, waga ie ni kitari todomare to. Shiite warera wo irashimetari.

16 Warera inori no ba ni yukeru toki, uranai wo suru rei ni yoraretaru, hitori no onna no dorei warera ni au. Kare wa uranai ni yorite sono arujitachi ni ōku no ri wo esaseshi mono nari.

17 Pauro to warera ni shitagaite, sakebi iikeru wa, Kono hitobito wa Ito Takaki Kami no shimobe nite, sukui no michi wo warera ni noburu mono nari.

18 Kono onna kaku suru

koto hisashikarikereba; Pauro kore wo uree, kaerimite rei ni iikeru wa, Ware Iesu Kirisuto no na ni yorite nanji ni meizu, kono onna yori ideyo. Rei tachidokoro ni izu.

19 Koko ni oite sono arujitachi ri no nozomi sude ni sareru wo mite, Pauro to Shirasu wo torae, ichiba ni hikite yūshitachi ni itareri.

20 Sude ni tsukasa no moto ni hiki kitarite iikeru wa, Kono hitobito wa Yudayabito ni shite, warera no machi wo midashi,

21 Romabito taru warera no ukubekarazu, okonōbekarazaru tokoro no narawashi wo tsutōru mono nari.

22 Taizei no mono hitoshiku tachite, karera wo seme; tsukasa sono koromo wo hagi mejite kore wo muchi-utashimu.

23 Ōku muchi-uchite nochi, hitoya ni ire, kore wo kataku mamore to hitoyamori ni meizu.

24 Hitoyamori kaku no gotoki mei wo ukeshi ni yori, karera wo oku no hitoya ni irete, ashigase wo kaketari.

25 Kakute yonaka goro Pauro to Shirasu inori wo nashi, katsu Kami wo sam-

SHITO GYŌ 16.

bi su. Meshyūdora mimi wo katabukete, kore wo kiki itarishi ga;

26 Niwaka ni ōi naru jishin arite, hitoya no ishizue furui ugoki, to kotogotoku tadachi ni hirake, subete no meshyūdo no nawame toketari.

27 Hitoyamori me wo samashi, hitoya no to no hiraketaru wo mite, meshyūdo sude ni nigeshi to omoi, katana wo nukite, jisatsu sen to shikereba;

28 Pauro ōgoe ni yobawari iikeru wa, Mizukara sokonau nakare: warera mina koko ni ari.

29 Kono toki kare akari wo motomete, odori iri, onokite Pauro to Shirasu no mae ni hirefushi,

30 Karera wo soto ni tsure idashite iikeru wa, Kimi yo, ware sukuwaren tame ni nani wo nasubeki ka?

31 Karera iikeru wa, Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzeyo; shikaraba nanji oyobi nanji no kazoku mo sukuwarubeshi.

32 Tsui ni kare oyobi sono ie no subete no mono ni Shu no kotoba wo katareri.

33 Kono yo no sono toki, kare futari wo izanai, sono uchikizu wo araitte, tadachi

ni sono kazoku to tomo ni mina baputesuma wo uke,

34 Katsu karera wo onoga ie ni tsure kitari, shokumotsu wo sono mae ni sonae, subete no kazoku to tomo ni Kami wo shinjite yorokoberi.

35 Yoake ni itarite, tsukasatachi shitayaku wo tsukawashi, iwasekeru wa, Sono hitobito wo yurusubeshi.

36 Hitoyamori kono kotoba wo Pauro ni tsugete iikeru wa, Tsukasa nanjira wo yuruse to ii tsukawaseri: sareba ima idete, yasuraka ni yuke.

37 Pauro karera ni iikeru wa, Warera Romabito naru ni, tsumi wo sadamezu shite, ōyake ni warera wo muchiuchi, katsu hitoya ni iretari: shikashite ima hisoka ni idasan to suru ka? Yoroshikarazu; karera mizukara kitarite, warera wo tsure idasubeshi.

38 Shitayaku kono koto wo tsukasatachi ni tsugekereba, karera sono Romabito naru wo kikite osore,

39 Kitarite karera ni koko yori iden koto wo koi, tsui ni tsure idashite, mata sono machi wo saran koto wo negaitari.

40 Futari no mono hitoya

SHITO GYŌ 17.

wo ide, Rudea no ie ni iri, kyōdaitachi ni ai, kore ni susume wo nashite, ide sarinu.

17 SHŌ.

KAKUTE karera wa Amupiporisu oyobi Aporonia wo sugite, Tesaronike ni itaru. Koko ni Yudayabito no kwaidō ari:

2 Pauro tsune no gotoku karera no naka ni iri, mi tabi ansokunichi goto ni seisho ni motozukite karera to ronji,

3 Kirisuto no kanarazu kurushimi wo uke, shi yori yomigaerubeki koto wo toki; mata waga nanjira ni tsutōru tokoro no kono Iesu wa sunawachi Kirisuto naru koto wo toki akaseri.

4 Koko ni oite sono uchi no hitobito shinjite, Pauro to Shirasu ni tsukeri: mata Kami wo uyamau Girishabito no kore ni tsukeru mo ōku, tōtoki onna mo suku nakarazariki.

5 Shikaru ni Yudayabito kore wo netami, ichiba ni oru warumonodomo wo katarai, mure wo nashite machi wo sawagase; Pauro to Shirasu wo torae, tami no mae ni hiki idasan tote, Yason no ie ni kitarishi ga:

6 Karera wo mi idasazari kereba, Yason oyobi sunin no kyōdai wo machizukasa no mae ni hiki kitarite, ōgoe ni iikeru wa, Tenka wo midasu kono monodomo koko ni made kitareri;

7 Yason wa kore wo mukae iretari: kono hitobito wa mina Iesu to iu hoka no ō ari to iite, Kaizaru no mei ni somuku mono nari.

8 Hitobito to machi no tsukasatachi kore wo kikite, kokoro wo itamashimu.

9 Tsukasa wa Yason oyobi sono hoka no hitobito yori hōjō wo torite, kore wo yuruseri.

10 Kyōdaitachi yo no ma ni isogi, Pauro to Shirasu wo Berea ni sarashimu. Karera kashiko ni itarite, Yudayabito no kwaidō ni yukeri.

11 Kono tokoro no hitobito wa Tesaronike no mono yori wa, hito to nari yoki ga yue ni, konomite michi wo kiki; kaku no gotoki koto hatashite aru ka naki ka wo shiran tote, hibi ni seisho wo sagureri.

12 Kono yue ni sono uchi no hito ōku kore wo shinzu; mata Girishia no tōtoki onna oyobi otoko no shinjita-

SHITO GYŌ 17.

ru mono mo sukunakara-zariki.

13 Tesaronike no Yudayabito wa Kami no kotoba no, Pauro ni yorite Berea ni mo tsutawarishi wo shiri, mata kashiko ni itarite, hitobito wo sawagashimetari.

14 Koko ni oite kyōdaitachi tadachi ni Pauro wo umi ni yukashimu: saredomo Shirasu to Temote wa nao kono tokoro ni todomarinu.

15 Pauro wo tomonaishi mono kare wo tazusaete, Atensu ni itaru: sono hitobito Pauro yori, Shirasu to Temote wo sumiyaka ni kitarashimeyo to no mei wo ukete, ide tateri.

16 Pauro Atensu ni arite karera wo materu toki, sono machi kozorite gūzō ni tsukōru wo mite, itaku kokoro wo itametari.

17 Kono yue ni kwaidō ni oite Yudayabito oyobi Kami wo uyamau hitobito to renji, mata hibi ichi ni oite sono au tokoro no mono to ronzu.

18 Toki ni Epikurian oyobi Sutoiku no rigakusha sunin, kore to ai katareri. Aru hito iikeru wa, Kono saezuru mono nani wo iwan to suru ka? Mata aru hito

iu, Kare wa kotonaru kishin wo tsutōru mono no gotoshi to: sowa Pauro karera ni Iesu oyobi yomigaeri no koto wo nobeshi ga yue nari.

19 Kakute kare wo hiki tsure Areo Zan ni yukite iikeru wa, Nanji ga kataru tokoro no, kono atarashiki oshie wo warera shirasaruru koto-wo uru ya?

20 Nanji no kotonaru koto wo warera no mimi ni ireshi ga yue ni, warera sono nani-gato naru wo shiran to sureba nari.

21 Subete kono Atensubito oyobi sono chi ni todomareru hito wa, tada atarashiki koto wo tsuge, aruiwa kiku koto ni nomi sono hi wo okureri.

22 Pauro Areo Zan no naka ni tachite iikeru wa, Atensu no hito yo, ware nanjira ga kotogoto ni kishin wo uyamau no hanahadashiki wo miru.

23 Ware michi wo yuku toki, nanjira ga uyamau tokoro no mono wo mishi ni, SHIRAZARU KAMI NI to hori tsukeshi hitotsu no saidan wo mi idaseri. Yue ni nanjira ga shirazu shite uyamau, kono mono wo ware nanjira ni shimesan.

SHITO GYŌ 17.

24 Sore uchū to sono naka no arayuru mono wo tsukuri tamaeru Kami wa, kore tenchi no Shu nareba, te nite tsukureru miya ni sumi tamawazu;

25 Katsu subete no mono ni inochi to, iki to, yorozu no mono wo atae tamaeba, mono ni tomoshiki koto nashi: hito no te nite tsukararuru mono ni arazu:

26 Mata kono Kami wa, subete no tami wo hitotsu no chi yori tsukuri, koto-gotoku chi no zenmen ni sumase, arakajime sono toki to, sumu tokoro no sakai to wo sadame tamaeri:

27 Kowa hito wo shite Kami wo motomeshime, karera ga aruiwa saguri uru koto aran tame nari: saredomo Kami wa warera ono-ono wo hanaruru koto tōkarazaru nari;

28 Sore warera wa kare ni yorite iki, mata ugoki, mata aru koto wo uru nari: nanjira no shijintachi mo, Warera wa sono sue nari to iishi ga gotoshi.

29 Kaku warera wa Kami no sue nareba, sono Kami wo, kin, gin, mata wa ishi nado, hito no waza to kangae wo mete tsukureru mono to hitoshiku omōbekarazu.

30 Saki ni kurakarishi toki wa, Kami kore wo misugushi ni shi tamaishi ga, ima wa izuko no hito ni mo, mina kui aratamuru koto wo meiji tamau nari:

31 Sowa Kami sude ni sono tateshi tokoro no hito ni yori, gi wo mote yo wo sabakubeki hi wo sadame, kono koto ni tsuite wa kare wo shi yori yomigaerasete, sono akashi wo moromoro no hito ni atae tamaeba nari.

32 Karera shinitaru mono no yomigaeri no koto wo kikite, aru hito wa azakeri; aru hito wa, Warera kono koto wo futa tabi nanji ni kikan to iu.

33 Koko ni oite Pauro karera no naka yori ide saru.

34 Saredo sunin kare ni tsukite shinzeri: sono uchi ni wa Areo Zan no saibanin Deonushio, oyobi Damarisu to nazukuru onna, mata sono hoka no hito mo kore to tomo ni ariki.

18 SHŌ.

KONO nochi Pauro wa Atensu wo hanarēte, Korinto ni itaru.

2 Chikagoro Itaria yori kitareru mono nite, Ponto ni umareshi Akura to nazukuru Yudayabito, oyobi sono

SHITO GYŌ 17.

tsuma Purisukira ni aite, sono moto ni itareri. Karera ga Itaria yori kitarishi wa, Kuraudeo Yudayabito ni kotogotoku Roma wo sare to meizeshi ni yorite nari.

3 Kare sono gyō wo onajiku suru ni yorite, kore to tomo ni todomarite waza wo nashinu: sono gyō wa maku-ya wo tsukuru mono nari.

4 Kakute Pauro wa anso-kunichi goto ni kwaidō ni oite ronji, Yudayabito Giri-shiabito wo susumetari.

5 Shirasu to Temote Makedonia yori kudaritaru toki, Pauro Yudayabito ni mukaite Iesu no Kirisuto naru koto wo akashi shi, michi wo tsutōru koto ni kokoro wo korashi oreri.

6 Shikaru ni Yudayabito wa kore ni sakarai, katsu soshirishi ni yori, Pauro koromo wo furuite, karera ni iikeru wa, Nanjira no chi wa nanjira no kōbe ni kishubeshi; ware wa toga nashi: ima yori Ihōjin ni yukan.

7 Tsui ni koko wo sarite, Yusuto to ieru hito no ie ni iru. Kare wa Kami wo uyamau mono nite, sono ie wa kwaidō ni tonareri.

8 Kwaidō to tsukasa Kurisupo oyobi sono kazoku mi-

na Shu wo shinzu; mata Korintobito nite michi wo kiki, shinjite baputesuma wo ukeshi mono mo ōkariki.

9 Shu aru yo maboroshi ni Pauro ni katari tamai-keru wa, Osoruru nakare moku sezu shite katarubeshi:

10 Sowa ware nanji to tomo ni areba, nanji wo gai sen tote semuru mono nashi: katsu kono machi ni waga ōku no tami ari.

11 Koko ni oite Pauro ichi nen to rokka getsu no aida karera no naka ni orite, Kami no michi wo oshietari.

12 Gario Akaya no dai-kwan tarishi toki, Yudayabito kokoro wo awasete Pauro wo seme, kare wo saibansho ni hiki kitari,

13 Iikeru wa, Kono tomogara wa okite ni somukite, Kami wo ogamu koto wo hito ni susumuru mono nari.

14 Pauro kuchu wo hirakan to seshi toki, Gario Yudayabito ni iikeru wa, Yudayabito yo, moshi fugi, kan-aku no koto naraba, waga nanjira yori kiku wa kotowari nari:

15 Shikaredomo moshi kotoba, aruiwa na no koto, oyobi nanjira no okite no

SHITO GYŌ 18.

ron naraba, nanjira mizukara kore wo osamubeshi: ware kakaru koto no saba-kibito taru wo konomazu.

16 Kakute karera wo saibansho yori oi idaseri.

17 Koko ni oite subete no Garishiabito kwaidō no tsukasa naru Sōsutene wo torae, saibansho no mae nite muchi-uteri. Gario wa sara ni kono koto wo i to sezariki.

18 Pauro kono tokoro ni nao hisashiku todomari, nochi kyōdai ni itoma wo tsugete, Purisukira oyobi Akura to tomo ni fune nite Suria ni wataru: kare Kenkurea ni arishi toki, seigwan ni yorite kami wo soreri.

19 Kare Epeso ni itarite, futari wo soko ni todome oki, mizukara kwaidō ni irite Yudayabito to ronzeri.

20 Hitobito kare ga hisashiku tomo ni oran koto wo negaitaredo, ukegawazu shite,

21 Itoma wo tsugete iikeru wa, Ware kono kitaran to suru iwai wo kanarazu Ierusaremu ni oite mamorazaru wo ezu: saredo moshi Kami yurushi tamawaba, futa tabi nanjira ni kaerubeshi to; tsui ni funade shite Epeso wo sari,

22 Kaizaria ni tsuki, shikashite Ierusaremu ni nobori kyōkwai no ampi wo toite nochi, Anteoke ni kudari;

23 Shibaraku kono tokoro ni orite, mata ide tachi, Garatea oyobi Furugia no chi wo tsugitsugi ni hete, subete no deshitachi wo katō seri.

24 Koko ni Arekisanderia ni umareshi Yudayabito nite, bensai ari, katsu seisho ni tasshitaru, Aporo to nazukuru hito Epeso ni kitareri.

25 Kono hito hayaku yori Shu no michi no oshie wo uke, katsu kokoro wo atsku shite Iesu no koto wo tsumabiraka ni oshiyu; saredo tada Yohane no baputesuma wo shireru nomi.

26 Kare hajimete kono kwaidō ni oite habakarazu katarikereba, Purisukira to Akura kore wo kikite, kare wo onoga ie ni maneki, Kami no michi wo nao mo tsumabiraka ni toki akaseri.

27 Aporo Akaya ni yukan to seskikaba, kyōdaitachi fumi wo okurite, deshitachi ni kare wo uke iren koto wo susumu. Kare itarite sude ni megumi ni yori shinzeshi mono wo ōi ni tasuketari.

28 Sowa kare seisho wo

SHITO GYŌ 19.

hikite, Iesu no Kirisuto naru koto wo shimeshi, hitobito no mae nite Yudayabito wo itaku ii fusetareba nari.

19 SHŌ.

APORO no Korinto ni oreru toki, Pauro higashi no kata no chi wo hete, Epeso ni kitari, aru deshitachi ni aite,

2 Kore ni iikeru wa, Nanjira shinja to narishi toki Seirei wo ukeshi ya? Kotaekeru wa, Warera wa Seirei no aru koto dani kika-zariki.

3 Pauro iikeru wa, Saraba nanjira baputesuma wo ukete, nani ni irerareshi ya? Kotaekeru wa, Yohane no baputesuma ni ireraretari.

4 Pauro iikeru wa, Yohane wa makoto ni kui aratame no baputesuma wo nashi, tami ni mukaite, Ware no nochi ni kitareru mono, sunawachi Iesu Kirisuto wo shinze yo to ieri.

5 Karera kore wo kiki, baputesuma wo ukete, Shu Iesu no na ni ireraretari.

6 Pauro te wo sono ue ni okikereba, Seirei karera ni kudari, mina kotonaru kuni-guni no kotoba nite katari, katsu yogen seri.

7 Sono hito oyoso jū ni nin nariki.

8 Pauro kwaidō ni iri, habakarazu shite Kami no kuni no koto wo ronji, katsu susumete san ka getsu wo hetari.

9 Shikaru ni katakuna ni shite, kore wo shinzezaru hitobito ari; ōku no hito no mae ni sono michi wo soshirikereba; Pauro karera wo hanare, deshitachi wo mo wakaresasete, hibi Teranosu to ieru hito no kōdō ni oite ronzeri.

10 Ni nen no aida kaku arishikaba, Yudayabito mo Girishiahito mo, subete Ajia ni sumeru mono kotogotoku Shu no kotoba wo kikinū.

11 Kami wa Pauro no te ni yorite tadanaranu fushigi no waza wo okonai tamaeri.

12 Sunawachi Pauro no karada ni furetaru asefuki, aruiwa maedare wo torite yameru mono ni tsukekereba, yamai wa sari, akki wa idetari.

13 Koko ni shosho wo megurite, majinai wo naseru Yudayabito ari: akki ni tsukaretaru mono ni mukai, kokoromi ni Shu Iesu no na wo yobite iikeru wa, Warera wa Pauro ga noburu tokoro no Iesu ni yorite,

SHITO GYŌ 19.

nanji ni iden koto wo chikawashimu.

14 Kaku naseru mono wa Yudayabito naru Sukewa to ieru, saishi no osa no shichi nin no ko nari.

15 Akki kotaete iikeru wa, Ware Iesu wo shiri, mata Pauro wo shireri: saredo nanjira wa tare zo ya?

16 Akki ni tsukaretaru hito karera no ue ni odori agari, kore ni kachite oshi fusekereba; karera kizutsu-kerare, hadaka nite sono ie wo nige sareri.

17 Kono koto Epeso ni sumeru subete no Yudayabito, Girishiabito ni kikoshikaba; karera mina osore wo idakinu: mata Shu Iesu no na agameraretari.

18 Mata shinzeishi mono no uchi ōku kitarite mizukara ii arawashi, sono nashishi koto wo uttaetari.

19 Mata saki ni majutsu wo okonaeru ōku no monodomo mo sono shomotsu wo atsume, hitobito no mae nite yakeri: sono atai wo kazoete, gin go man naru koto wo shireri.

20 Shu no michi hiromarite, kachi wo uru koto kaku no gotoshi.

21 Kono koto owarishi nochi, Pauro wa Makedonia

oyobi Akaya wo sugi, Ierusaremu ni yukan to kokoro wo sadame iikeru wa, Ware kashiko ni yukite nochi, kanarazu Roma wo mo mirubeshi.

22 Sunawachi onore ni tsukōru mono no uchi, Temote to Erasuto no futari wo Makedonia ni tsukawashi, onore wa shibaraku Ajia ni todomarinu.

23 Kono toki sono Michi ni tsuite hitokata naranu sawagi okoreri.

24 Sowa hitori no ginzaikunin ari; na wo Demeterio to iu. Kare Arutemisu no gigan wo tsukuri, saikuninra ni ri wo eshimeshi koto sukunakarazariki.

25 Sono saikunin oyobi onoga tagui no nariwai no mono wo atsumete iikeru wa, Hitobito yo, warera no tomeru wa kono nariwai ni yoreru koto nanjira no shiru tokoro nari.

26 Kono Pauro, Te nite tsukureru mono wa kami ni arazu to iite, ōku no hito wo susume madowashi; tada ni Epeso nomi narazu; hotondo Ajiajū ni oyoboseri: kore mata nanjira ga miru tokoro, kiku tokoro nari.

27 Kowa tada warera no nariwai no karoshimerarturu

SHITO GYŌ 19.

ayabumi aru nomi narazu, Ajia oyobi tenka kozorite agamuru tokoro no, ōi naru onnagami Arutemisu no miya mo nami serare, sono ikwō mo mata horobubeshi.

28 Karera kore wo kikite, hanahadashiku ikari, sakebi iikeru wa, Ōi naru kana, Epesobito no Arutemisu yo!

29 Koko ni oite machijū ōi ni midare, Pauro no michizure naru Makedoniabito no Gaiosu to Arisutaruko wo torae, karera kokoro wo awasete, gien ni oshi ireri.

30 Pauro sono hitobito no naka ni iran to seshi ni, deshitachi kore wo yurusazariki.

31 Mata Ajia no matsuri wo tsukasadoru mono no uchi ni kare to shitashiki monodomo arite, hito wo kare ni tsukawashi, sono mizukaru gien ni irazaran koto wo motometari.

32 Sono toki aru hito wa kano koto wo ii; aru hito wa kono koto wo ii sakeberi: sowa atsumari midarete, ōkata wa nani no tame ni atsumareru ka wo shirazareba nari.

33 Koko ni oite Yudayabito Arkisanderu ni iden koto wo susumekereba; aru hito gunjū no uchi yori ko-

re wo oshi idashinu. Arkisanderu te wo ugokashi, tami ni mukaite kotowake wo tsugen to seshi ga;

34 Karera sono Yudayabito taru wo shiru ga yue ni, mina onajiku koe wo agete, Ōi naru kana, Epesobito no Arutemisu yo to futa toki bakari no aida sakebi aeri.

35 Shokikwan hitobito wo shizumete iikeru wa, Epeso no hitobito yo, kono Epeso wa ten yori ochishi ōi naru Arutemisu no miya ni tsukōru machi naru wo shirazaru mono aran ya?

36 Kono koto wa ii kesu koto atawazareba, nanjira odayaka ni shite, midari ni koto wo nasubekarazu.

37 Sore kono hitobito wa miya no nusubito ni mo arazu, nanjira no onnagami wo kegasu mono ni mo arazu; shikaru ni nanjira kore wo hiki kitareri.

38 Demeterio oyobi tomo ni aru tokoro no saikunin, moshi hito wo uttōru koto araba, sabaki no hi ari, katsu tsukasa areba, tagai ni kore ni uttōbeshi.

39 Moshi hoka no kotogara ni tsuite motomuru koto araba, okite ni kanau atsumari ni oite sadamubeshi.

SHITO GYŌ 20.

40 Warera kyō no sawagi ni tsuite wa, uttaeraren koto wo osoru; sowa kono atsumari ni tsuite ii hirakubeki kotoba nakereba nari.

41 Kaku katarite, atsumari wo chiraseri.

20 SHŌ.

SAWAGI no yamishi nochi, Pauro wa deshitachi wo yobi, wakare wo tsuge, Makedonia ni yukan tote ide tachinu.

2 Sono chi wo he, ōku no kotoba wo mote hitobito wo susume, Girishia ni itari;

3 Koko ni san ka getsu todomarite nochi, Suria ni wataran to seshi toki, Yudayabito kare wo gai sen to hakarikereba, Makedonia wo sugite kaeran to kokoro wo sadametari.

4 Kare to tomo ni Ajia made itarishi mono wa Purosu no ko, Berea no Soperu; oyobi Tesaronikebito no Arisutaruko to Sekundo; Derube no Gaiosu to Temote; mata Ajia no Tekiko to Toropimo nari.

5 Kono tomogara wa sakedachi yukite, Toroasu ni oite warera wo materi.

6 Tane irenu pan no iwai no nochi, warera Piripi yori

funade shite itsuka me ni Toroasu ni itari, karera ni aite, sono tokoro ni nanuka todomareri.

7 Hito mawari no hajime no hi, warera pan wo saku tame ni atsumarishi ga, Pauro tsugi no hi ide tatan koto wo omoi, karera ni michi wo katari; katari tsuzukete, yonaka ni itareri.

8 Karera ga atsumareru takadono ni ōku no tomo-shibi ari.

9 Yutekoto nazukuru hitori no wakaki mono mado ni yorite za shi, itaku nemuri orishi ga; Pauro no michi wo katareru koto hisashikarikereba, kare nemuri ni yorite, sangai yori otsu; kore wo tasuke okoshishi ni, sude ni shineri.

10 Pauro kudarite sono ue ni fushi, kore wo idakite iikeru wa, Nanjira uree sawagu nakare, kono hito no inochi wa uchi ni ari.

11 Kakute Pauro mata nobori, pan wo sakite kurai, hisashiku karera to katari, yoake ni oyobite ide tateri.

12 Hitobito kono wakaki mono wo tazusae, sono ikeru wo mite, hanahada nagusameri.

13 Sate warera fune ni nori, sakidachite Asosu ni

SHITO GYŌ 20.

watari, sono tokoro nite Pauro wo nosen to seri: so-wa kare kuga yori yukan to mizukara kaku wa sadameshi nari.

14 Kare Asosu ni oite warrera ni aikereba; kare wo nosete, Miterene ni itari,

15 Kashiko yori funade shite, tsugi no hi Kiosu no mukai ni itari; mata tsugi no hi Samosu ni tsuki, Toroguriomu ni tomaru; tsugi no hi Miretosu ni itareri.

16 Sowa Pauro Ajia ni toki wo tsuiyasazaru tame ni, fune nite Epeso wo sugin to kokoro wo sadameshi ga yue nari: kaku sadameshi wa kare narubeku wa Pentekosute no hi Ierusalemu ni aru koto wo en to isogitaru ni yoru.

17 Kakute kare wa Miretosu yori Epeso ni tsukai wo tsukawashite, kyōkwai no chōrōtachi wo yoberi.

18 Karera ga kitarishi toki, Pauro kore ni iikeru wa, Waga Ajia ni kitarishi hajime no hi yori, tsune ni nanjira no naka ni arite okonaishi koto wa nanjira ga shiru tokoro nari:

19 Sunawachi ware subete no koto ni herikudari, mata namida wo nagashi, Yudayabito no kuwadate ni yori

kannan ni aite, Shu ni tsukae;

20 Eki aru koto wa nokosu tokoro naku kore wo nobete, aruiwa hitobito no mae, aruiwa ie-ie ni oite nanjira ni oshie,

21 Kami ni mukaite wa kui aratame, Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni mukaite wa shinkō subeki koto wo Yudayabito, mata Girishiabito ni shimeseri.

22 Ima wa ware kokoro semarite, Ierusalemu ni yuku, kashiko nite au tokoro ikan wo shirazu:

23 Tada Seirei machi goto ni ware ni shimeshite iu, nawame to kwannan ware wo materi to.

24 Shikaredomo ware wa waga yukubeki michi to Shu Iesu yori ukeshi tsutome, sunawachi Kami no megumi no fukuin wo akashi suru koto wo togen tame ni wa, waga inochi wo mo omonzearu nari.

25 Ima ware shiru, nanjira no uchi wo hemegurite, Kami no kuni wo tsutaeshi waga kao wo kono nochi nanjira futa tabi mizarubeshi.

26 Kono yue ni ware kyō nanjira ni akashi su, subete no hito no chi ni oite ware

SHITO GYŌ 21.

wa isagiyoku shite, azukaru koto nashi.

27 Sowa ware Kami no mune wo nokosu tokoro naku, kotogotoku nanjira ni nobetareba nari.

28 Yue ni nanjira mizukara tsutsushimi, katsu nanjira ga Seirei ni taterarete kantoku to nareru, sono zengun wo tsutsushimi, Shu no onoga chi wo mote kai tamaishi tokoro no kyōkwai wo yashinōbeshi.

29 Sowa waga saran nochi, kono mure wo oshimazaru araki ōkami nanjira no naka ni iran koto wo shireba nari.

30 Mata nanjira no naka yori mo deshitachi wo onore ni shitagawasen tote, yokoshima naru koto wo ii idasu mono okoran.

31 Kono yue ni nanjira kokoro seyo, waga san nen no aida, yoru mo, hiru mo taezu namida wo nagashite, ono-ono wo susumeshi koto wo omōbeshi.

32 Kyōdai yo, nanjira no toku wo tate, katsu subete no kiyomeraeshi mono no naka ni oite gyō wo nanjira ni atōru chikara aru Kami, oyobi sono megumi no kotoba ni ima ware nanjira wo yudane.

33 Ware hito no kingir, ifuku wo musaborishi koto nashi.

34 Waga kono te wa ware oyobi ware to tomo ni arishi mono no motome ni sonaeshi koto wa nanjira ga shiru tokoro nari.

35 Ware nanjira mo kaku tsutomete, yowaki mono wo tasuke, katsu Shu Iesu no ii tamaeru, Ukuru yori mo atōru wa saiwai nari to no kotoba wo kokoro ni tomubeki wo subete no koto ni oite shimeseru nari.

36 Pauro kaku katarite hizamazuki, subete no mono to tomo ni inoreri.

37 Karera mina ōi ni nageki, Pauro no kubi wo idakite kore to kuchitsuke shi,

38 Sono futa tabi waga kao wo mirumaji to iishi kotoba ni yorite, wakete mo urei wo nashi, kare wo fune made tomonaeri.

21 SHŌ.

WARERA shiite karera ni wakare, fune nite masugu ni Kosu ni itari, tsugi no hi Rodosu ni yuki, kashiko yori Patara ni itari;

2 Pinike ni wataru fune ni ai, kore ni norite ide,

3 Kupuro wo nozonde, so-

SHITO GYŌ 21.

re wo hidari ni sugi, Suria ni watari, Tsuru ni tsukeri: sowa kono tokoro nite fune no tsumini wo orosan to sureba nari.

4 Kakute warera deshitachi wo toi, soko ni nanuka todomareri: karera Mitama ni kanjite, Pauro ni Ierusalemu ni yuku nakare to iu.

5 Saredo sude ni nanuka wo sugoshikereba, warera ide tachite michi ni tsuku; karera sono saishi to tomo ni warera wo okurite, machi no soto ni made itarishi ga; tomo ni kishi ni hizamazukite inori,

6 Tagai ni wakare wo tsuge owarite nochi, warera wa fune ni neri, karera wa sono ie ni kaereri.

7 Warera Tsuru yori Torermai ni watari, sude ni funaji owarinu: kakute kyōdaitachi no ampi wo toi, karera to tomo ni ichi nichitodomari;

8 Tsugi no hi ide tachite Kaizaria ni itari, dendōsha Piripo no ie ni irite, tomo ni todomaru: kono Piripo wa shichi nin no hitori nari.

9 Kare ni yogen suru yo nin no musume ari; mina otome nari.

10 Warera sujitsu koko

ni todomareru toki, Agabosu to nazukuru hitori no yogensha Yudaya yori kudari,

11 Warera ga moto ni kitarite, Pauro no obi wo tori, onore no te ashi wo shibarite iikeru wa, Kaku no gotoku Ierusalemu ni aru Yudayabito wa kono obi no nushi wo shibarite, Ihōjin no te ni watasan to Seirei ii tamaeri.

12 Kono koto wo kikite, warera to kono tokoro no mono to tomodomo kare ni Ierusalemu ni noboru nakare to susumeshi ni;

13 Pauro kotaekeru wa, Nanjira nanzo nagekite, waga kokoro wo kujiku ya? Ware Shu Iesu no na no tame ni wa, tada ni shibararuru nomi narazu, Ierusalemu ni shinuru mo mata amanzuru tokoro nari.

14 Kare susume wo irezarikereba, warera, Shu no mune no gotoku nare to iite yanu.

15 Sude ni sujitsu wo hete, warera tabi-yosōi wo nashi, Ierusalemu ni noboreri.

16 Kaizaria no deshitachi mo sunin warera to tomo ni yukite, warera wo Kupuro no Nason to ieru, furuki deshi no moto ni yadorasen

SHITO GYŌ 21.

tote, sono ie ni tomonai irinu.

17 Warera Ierusalemu ni itarikereba, kyōdaitachi yorokobite warera wo mukau.

18 Tsugi no hi Pauro warera to tomo ni Yakobu no ie ni irishi ni, chōrōtachi mina atsumari oreri.

19 Pauro karera no ampi wo toi, katsu Kami no onore wo mochiite, Ihōjin no naka ni okonai tamaishi koto wo ichi-ichi tsugekereba;

20 Karera kore wo kiki, Shu wo agame, katsu kare ni iikeru wa, Kyōdai yo, nanji Yudayabito no shinzeishi mono iku man naru wo shiru: karera wa mina okite ni nesshin naru mono nari.

21 Nanji Ihōjin no naka ni aru Yudayabito ni oshiete Mōse wo suteshime, katsu kodomo ni katsurei wo okonau nakare, rei ni shitaganu nakare to ieri to tsuguru mono ari; karera kore wo kikitari.

22 Ima ika ni subeki zo? Ōku no hitobito nanji no kitareru wo kikite, kanarazu atsumaran:

23 Kono yue ni nanji warera ga iu tokoro ni shitagae; warera ni seigwan no mono yo nin ari;

24 Nanji kono hitobito wo tazusae, kore to tomo ni kiyomegote wo nashi, kawarite sono tsuie wo aganai, karera ni kami wo soru koto wo eshimeyo; saraba hitobito nanji ni tsuite kikishi tokoro mina itsuwari ni shite, nanji ga okite wo mamorite, okonaeru koto wo shirubeshi.

25 Shinjitaru Ihōjin ni wa warera sude ni fumi wo kaki okurite, kakaru tagui no koto wa mamoru ni oyobazu, tada gūzō ni sasageshi mono to, chi to, kubiri koroshishi mono, oyobi kan-in to wo tsutsushimubeshi to sadametari.

26 Kakute Pauro wa tsugi no hi, kono hitobito wo tazusaete kore to tomo ni kiyomegote wo nashi, katsu karera ono-ono no tame ni sonaemono wo sasagubeki koto to, sono toki made ni kiyomegote no hi wo hata-san koto wo miya ni irite tsugu.

27 Nanuka owaran to suru toki, Ajia yori kitarishi Yudayabito, Pauro no miya ni oru wo mite, subete no tami wo sawadatashime, kare wo torae,

28 Sakebikeru wa, Isuraeru no hitobito warera wo

SHITO GYŌ 21.

tasukeyo; kono hito wa amaneku oshie wo tsutae, kono tami to, okite to, kono tokoro ni sakarau mono nari: mata Girishiabito wo mo hikite miya ni iri, kono kiyoki tokoro wo kegashitari.

29 Sowa karera saki ni Epesobito Toropimo to ieru mono no Pauro to tomo ni machi ni arishi wo mite, Pauro kore wo miya ni hiki ireshi to omoeru nari.

30 Koko ni oite machijū sawagi tachi, hitobito kake atsumarite Pauro wo torae, kore wo miya yori hiki idashikereba, tadachi ni sono mon wo tojitari.

31 Karera sude ni Pauro wo korosan to seshi toki, amaneku Ierusalem midaretari to no uwasa sen nin no kumi no kashira ni kikoekereba;

32 Kare tadachi ni heisotsu to, hyaku nin no kashiradomo wo hikii, karera no moto ni hase kudareri: karera sen nin no kashira to heisotsu wo mite, Pauro wo utsu koto wo yamu.

33 Sono toki sen nin no kashira chikayorite Pauro wo torae, mejite futatsu no kusari nite kore wo tsunagase, sono tare taru, mata

nani goto wo nashishi ka wo tazunetari.

34 Ōku no hitobito no uchi, aru hito wa kano koto wo ii, aru hito wa kono koto wo ii sakebi, midare ni yorite sen nin no kashira sono kotogara wo shiru koto atawazu; kono yue ni mejite kare wo jin-ei ni hiki yukashimetari.

35 Ōku no hitobito ato ni shitagaite, Kare wo korose to yobi sakebi, oshi semaru ni yorite, kizahashi ni oyoberu toki heisotsu Pauro wo oeri.

37 Pauro hikarete jin-ei ni iran to seshi toki, sen nin no kashira ni iikeru wa, Ware nanji ni kata-rite yoki ya ina? Kare kotaekeru wa, Nanji Girishia no kotoba wo shiru ya?

38 Nanji wa saki ni ran wo okoshi, shi sen nin no warumono wo hikite, no ni ideshi Ejiputobito narazu ya?

39 Pauro iikeru wa, Ware wa Kirikia no Taruso ni umareshi Yudayabito nite, iyashiki machi no tami ni arazu: negawaku wa, tami ni kataru koto wo ware ni yuruse.

40 Sen nin no kashira ko-

SHITO GYŌ 22.

re wo yurushikereba, Pauro kizahashi no ue ni tachi, tami ni mukaite te wo ugokashi, sono ōi ni shizumareru toki, Heburu no kotoba wo mote karera ni kata-ri.

22 SHŌ.

HITOBITO, kyōdai, oyo-bi chichitachi yo, kou, ina waga noben to suru kotowake wo nanjira kike.

2 Karera sono Heburu no kotoba nite kataru wo kikite, iyo-iyō shizumareri.

3 Pauro iikeru wa, Ware wa Yudayabito nite, Kirikia no Taruso ni umare, shikashite kono machi no Gamarieru no ashimoto nite sodaterare, senzo no ogosoka naru okite ni yorite oshierare, Kami ni nesshin narishi koto wa konnichi no nanjira subete no mono no gotoku nariki.

4 Ware saki ni kono Michi no hito wo otoko onna to mo shibari, katsu hitoya ni watashi, shi ni itaru made ni kore wo semetari.

5 Sunawachi saishi no osa to chōrōkwai no hito no ware ni tsuite mina akashi wo nasu ga gotoshi. Ware karera yori kyōdaitachi ni okuru fumi wo uke, Dama-

suko ni oru mono wo shibarite, Ierusalem ni hiki kitari, tsumi wo ukeshimen tote kashiko ni omo-mukeri.

6 Saredo ware yukite Damasuko ni chikazukeru ni, toki oyoso hiru goro tachimachi ten yori ōi naru hikari arite, ware wo meguri teraseri.

7 Ware chi ni taoru: sono toki, Sauro, Sauro, nani yue ware wo semuru ya to iu koe wo kiku.

8 Ware kotaekeru wa, Shu yo, nanji wa tare zo ya? Ware ni iikeru wa, Ware wa nanji ga semuru tokoro no Nazare no Iesu nari.

9 Ware to tomo ni arishi mono hikari wo mite osoretari; saredo ware ni kata-rishi mono no koe wo kikazariki.

10 Ware iikeru wa, Shu yo, ware nani wo nasubeki ka? Shu ware ni ii tamakeru wa, Okite, Damasuko ni yuke: sude ni sadamarishi nanji ga nasubeki koto wa, kashiko ni oite nanji ni tsugubeshi.

11 Sono hikari no kagayaki ni yorite, ware miru koto wo ezu narikereba; ware to tomo ni orishi mono

SHITO GYŌ 22.

no te ni tasukerarete, Damasuko ni itareri.

12 Kono machi ni sumeru subete no Yudayabito no naka ni homare aru Anania to iu, okite ni shitagae-ru, Kami wo uyamau hito,

13 Waga moto ni kitari, katawara ni tachite iikeru wa, Kyōdai Sauro, futa tabi miru koto wo eyo. Ware tadachi ni me wo age-ge, kare wo mitari.

14 Kare mata iu, Warera no senzotachi no Kami wa nanji ni Kami no mune wo shirashime, kano Tadashiki Mono wo misase, sono kuchi yori izuru koe wo kika-shimen koto wo sadame tamaeri.

15 Sowa nanji kare ga tame ni sono mikiki seshi koto wo mote, subete no hito ni mukai, akashibito to narubekereba nari.

16 Ima nanji ikade tamerōbeken ya? Tachite, Shu no na wo yobi, baputesuma wo ukete, sono tsumi wo susugi sarubeshi to.

17 Ware Ierusalemu ni kaeri, miya ni oite inoreru toki, maboroshi nite

18 Mikeru wa, Shu ware ni mukaite, Isoge, karera wa nanji ga ware ni tsuite tatsuru akashi wo ukezaru

ga yue ni, sumiyaka ni Ierusalemu wo ideyo to ii tamaeri.

19 Ware iikeru wa, Shu yo, ware moto nanji wo shinzuru mono wo torae, aruiwa shokwaidō nite kore wo muchi-uchishi koto wo karera wa shiru;

20 Mata nanji no akashibito Sutepano no sono chi wo nagasaruru toki, ware katawara ni tachite sono korosaruru wo yoshi to shi, kare wo korosu mono no koromo wo mamoreri.

21 Shu ware ni iikeru wa, Yuke, ware nanji wo tōku Ihōjin ni tsukawasubeshi.

22 Karera kikite kono koto ni itari, mina koe wo age-ge iikeru wa, Kaku no gotoki mono wo chi yori sare; kare wa saki ni inochi no arubeki mono narazariki.

23 Karera sakende sono koromo wo nugi, chiri wo kūchū ni agekereba;

24 Sen nin no kashira mejite, Pauro wo jin-ei ni hiki irashime, nani yue kaku karera ga Pauro ni mukaite sakebu ka wo shiran ga tame, muchi-uchite kare ni tōbeshi to ieri.

25 Karera kawamuchi wo aten tote, Pauro wo hiki

SHITO GYŌ 23.

harishi toki, kare sono katawara ni tateru hyaku nin no kashira ni iikeru wa, Tsumi wo sadamezu shite, Romabito taru mono wo muchi-utsu wa okite ni kanau ya?

26 Hyaku nin no kashira kore wo kiki, yukite sen nin no kashira ni tsugete iikeru wa, Nanji nasu koto wo tsutsushimeyo, kono hito wa Romabito nari.

27 Sen nin no kashira yukite, Pauro ni iikeru wa, Nanji wa Romabito naru ya? Ware ni tsugeyo. Pauro iikeru wa, Shikari.

28 Sen nin no kashira kottaekeru wa, Ware wa ōku no kane wo mote kono minseki wo etari. Pauro iikeru wa, Ware wa umare nagara nari.

29 Koko ni oite Pauro wo gōmon sen to seshi monodomo tadachi ni shirizokeri. Sen nin no kashira sono Romabito naru wo shiri, kare wo shibarishi koto wo osoru.

30 Kakute akuru hi Yudayabito no kare wo uttaetarū yue wo tashika ni shiran to omoi, Pauro no nawame wo toki, saishi no osatachi oyobi zengikwai ni mejite atsumarashime, Pau-

ro wo tazusae yukite, sono mae ni tatasetari.

23 SHŌ.

PAURO gikwai ni me wo sosogi, karera wo mite iikeru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai yo, ware konnichi ni itaru made, subete no koto ryōshin ni yorite Kami ni tsukaetari.

2 Saishi no osa Anania katawara ni tateru mono ni mejite, kare no kuchi wo utashimu.

3 Koko ni oite Pauro kare ni iikeru wa, Shiroku nuritaru kabe yo, Kami wa nanji wo utan: nanji ga za seru wa okite ni shitagaite ware wo sabakan tame naru ni, okite ni tagai, mejite ware wo utashimuru ka?

4 Katawara ni tateru monodomo iikeru wa, Nanji Kami no saishi no osa wo nonoshiru ya?

5 Pauro iikeru wa, Kyōdai yo, ware sono saishi no osa naru woshirazariki; shiraba, sa wa iwazarishi nari; sowa, Nanji no tami no tsukasa wo soshiru nakare to shirusaretari.

6 Pauro karera no sono nakaba wa Sadokai no hito, nakaba wa Parisai no hito naru wo shirite, gikwai no

SHITO GYŌ 23.

naka ni yobawari iikeru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai yo, ware wa Parisai no hito, mata Parisaibito no ko nari; shinitaru mono no yomigaeru koto wo nozomu ni yorite, ware ima sabakaru.

7 Pauro kaku iishikaba, Parisai no hito to Sadokai no hito no aida ni arasoi okorite, atsumaritaru ōku no hitobito ai wakaretari.

8 Sowa Sadokaibito wa yomigaeri, mata ten no tsukai, oyobi rei wo nashi to ii; Parisaibito wa kore wo mina ari to ieba nari.

9 Tsui ni ōi naru sawagi to narinu. Parisaibito no gakushatachi tachite, arasoi iikeru wa, Warera kono hito no ashiki koto wo mizu: moshi rei, aruiwa ten no tsukai no kare ni katarishi koto aran ni wa, warera Kami ni teki subekarazaru nari.

10 Kakute ōi naru arasoi okorikereba, sen nin no kashira Pauro ga karera ni hiki sakaren koto wo osorete, heitai ni meiji, karera no naka ni kudarase, kore wo ubai tori, jin-ei ni hiki irashimetari.

11 Shu sono yo Pauro no katawara ni tachite ii tamaikeru wa, Pauro yo, isame:

sowa nanji ware ni tsuite Ierusalemu ni akashi seshi gotoku, kanarazu Roma ni mo akashi subekereba nari.

12 Akuru hi ni oyobite, Yudayabito tō wo musubi, tomo ni chikaite iikeru wa, Pauro wo korosu made wa kuinomi wo mo sumaji.

13 Kono chikai wo naseru mono wa shi jū nin amari nari.

14 Karera saishi no osa, oyobi chōrōtachi no moto ni kitarite iikeru wa, Warera Pauro wo korosu made wa, nani wo mo kuwaji to chikai wo tatetari:

15 Kono yue ni, kou, nanjira gikwai to tomo ni Pauro no koto wo nao kuwashiku tazunuru sama wo nashite, sen nin no kashira ni tsuge, kare wo nanjira ni hiki kudarashimeyo: kare ga chikazukazaru saki ni, kore wo korosan to warera sude ni sonae wo naseri.

16 Shikaru ni Pauro no shimai no ko kono kuwadata wo kiki, sunawachi yukite jin-ei ni iri, Pauro ni tsugu.

17 Pauro kōte hyaku nin no kashira hitori wo maneki iikeru wa, Kono wakaki mono wo sen nin no kashira ni tsure yuke: kono mono kare

SHITO GYŌ 23.

ni tsugubeki koto areba nari.

18 Koko ni oite hyaku nin no kashira kare wo sen nin no kashira ni tsure yukite iikeru wa, Meshyūdo Pauro ware wo manekite, kono wakaki mono nanji ni iubeki koto areba, kore wo nanji ni tsure yukan koto wo negaeri.

19 Sen nin no kashira sono te wo hiki, hisoka naru tokoro ni shirizokite toikeru wa, Nanji ware ni tsugen to suru koto wa nani zo ya?

20 Kare iikeru wa, Yudayabito Pauro no koto wo nao kuwashiku tazunuru sama wo nashite, nanji ni koi, akuru hi kare wo gikwai ni tsure kudasari koto wo yaku seri.

21 Saredo nanji karera ga koto ni shitagau nakare: sowa sono uchi shi jū nin amari no mono Pauro wo korosu made wa kuwazu, mata nomaji to tomo ni chikaite machibuse shi, ima sude ni sono sonae wo nashite, nanji no yurushi wo materi.

22 Sen nin no kashira wakaki mono ni, Nanji ware ni kono koto wo tsugeshi to hito ni kataru nakare to ii fukumete, kore wo sarashime;

23 Mata hyaku nin no kashira no futari wo meshite, heisotsu ni hyaku nin, kihei shichi jū nin, hoko wo motsu mono ni hyaku nin wo sonae, kono yo dai ku ji ni Kaizaria ni yuke:

24 Katsu kemono wo sonaete Pauro wo norashime, kore wo mamorite tsukasa Perikusu no moto ni okurubeshi to ii:

25 Mata sa no gotoki fumi wo kaki soetari.

26 Iwaku, Kuraudeo Rushiasu mottomo tōtoki tsukasa Perikusu no yasuki wo tou.

27 Kono hito Yudayabito ni toraware, masa ni korosaren to seshi wo, ware sono Romabito naru wo kikishi ni yori, heitai wo hikii, yukite kore wo tasuke;

28 Karera ga uttōru yue wo shiran to omoi, kore wo sono gikwai ni tsure kudarishi ga;

29 Kare ga uttaerareshi wa, tada karera no okite no ron ni yoreru nomi nite, sono shi ni atarubeku, mata tsunagarubeki no yue wo mizaru nari.

30 Shikaru ni Yudayabito kore wo gai sen to hakaru yoshi; sono koto ware ni arawareshi ni yori, tadachi

SHITO GYŌ 24.

ni kore wo nanji no moto ni okureri: mata kare wo uttaeshi monodomo ni meijite, sono uttōru tokoro wo nanji ni tsugeshimen to su.

31 Koko ni oite heisotsu wa mei ni shitagaite Pauro wo tazusae, yo no uchi ni Antepatorisu ni itari,

32 Akuru hi kihei wo shite Pauro to tomo ni yukashime, sono hoka no mono wa jin-ei ni kaereri.

33 Kihei wa Kaizaria ni itari, fumi wo tsukasa ni watashi, Pauro wo sono mae ni tatashimu.

34 Tsukasa fumi wo yomi owarite, kare ni sono kuni wo toi; Kirikia no mono naru wo shirite

35 Iikeru wa, Nanji wo uttōru mono no koko ni kitaran toki, ware nanji ni kikubeshi. Tsui ni meijite, kore wo Herode no yashiki ni oite mamorashimetari.

24 SHŌ.

ITSUKA wo hete nochi, saishi no osa Anania wa toshiyoritachi, oyobi hitori no benshi Terutorusu to tomo ni kudarite, Pauro wo tsukasa ni uttau.

2 Pauro yobi idasareshi toki, Terutorusu uttae no hashi wo hirakite iikeru wa,

3 Mottomo tōtoki Perikusu yo, warera nanji ni yorite taihei wo e, katsu kono kuni wa nanji no senken ni yorite yoki ni aratamari-tareba; toki ni shitagai, tokoro ni shitagaite kansha sezaru nashi.

4 Ima ware aete nanji wo samataguru koto wo seji; kou, shibaraku shinobite waga sukoshi no kotoba wo kiki tamae.

5 Sowa warera kono hito wo miru ni, ekibyō no goto-shi; tenka no Yudayabito wo midaseri, katsu kare wa Nazarethū no kashira nite,

6 Mata miya wo mo kegasan to seri. Warera kore wo torae, waga okite ni shitagaite sabaki wo nasan to omoishi ni;

7 Sen nin no kashira RUSHIASU kitarite, warera no te yori shiite kore wo ubai tori,

8 Kare wo uttōru mono wo shite, meijite nanji no moto ni kitarashimetari. Nanji kare wo tadasaba, warera ga uttōru tokoro wo kotogotoku shirubeshi.

9 Yudayabito mo tomo ni uttae iikeru wa, Korera no koto makoto ni shikari.

10 Tsukasa kōbe wo mote shimeshi, Pauro ni iwashi-

SHITO GYŌ 24.

mekereba, kare kotaekeru wa, Nanji ga ōku no toshi kono tami no sabakibito taru wo ware shiru ga yue ni, mizukara no kotogara wo uttōru koto wo yorokoberi.

11 Nanji shiran, ware ogami no tame ni Ierusalemu ni noborishi yori wazuka ni jū ni nichu nomi:

12 Karera wa waga miya ni oite hito to arasoī wo nashi, mata kwaidō, aruiwa machi ni oite hitobito wo midashishi koto wo imada mizarubeshi.

13 Katsu karera ga ima ware wo uttōru tokoro no koto wa, akashi wo tatete kore wo katō suru koto atawaji.

14 Saredo ware kono koto wo nanji ni arawasan: sore ware wa karera ga itan to tonōru Michi ni shitagai, waga senzotachi no Kami ni tsukae, kotogotoku okite to yogensha no fumi ni shirusareshi koto wo shinji;

15 Katsu tashiki mo, tashikarazaru mo, shinishi mono no yomigaeran koto wo Kami ni yorite ware wa nozomeri: sunawachi karera ga nozomu tokoro to kotonaru nashi.*

16 Kore ni yorite ware tsune ni mizukara hagemi,

Kami ni mukai, hito ni mukaite ryōshin no seme nakaran koto wo tsutomuru nari.

17 Ware sunen wo hetarishi nochi, hodokoshi wo waga tami ni nashi, mata sasagemono wo sen ga tame ni kaeritari.

18 Ware sude ni kiyomari-rite korera no koto wo naseru toki, Ajia yori kitarishi Yudayabitoru wa, miya ni oite waga hito wo atsumuru koto wo sezū, ran wo mo nasazaru wo mitari.

19 Moshi ware wo uttōbeki koto araba, karera nanji no mae ni uttōbeshi.

20 Aruiwa mata waga gikwai no mae ni tateru toki yobawarite, Shinitaru mono no yomigaeri no koto ni tsuki, ware konnichi nanjira ni sabakaru to ieru, kono hito koto no hoka ni, kono hitobito moshi waga fugi arishi wo miba iubeshi.

22 Kōko ni oite Perikusu tsumabiraka ni sono Michi wo shirikereba, karera wo matashimen to shite iikeru wa, Sen nin no kashira RUSHIASU no kudaran, sono toki ware kuwashiku nanjira no koto wo shiraben to.

23 Hyaku nin no kashira ni meijite Pauro wo mamora-

SHITO GYŌ 25.

shime, katsu kore wo yuru-yaka ni shite, sono tomo no kare wo tasukuru koto aru wo kinzezarashimu.

24 Sujitsu no nochi, Perikusu sono tsuma Yudayabito naru Derushira to tomo ni kitari, Pauro wo meshite sono Kirisuto wo shinzuru michi wo kataru wo kiku.

25 Pauro tadashiki to, tsutsushimi to, kitaran to suru sabaki to wo ronzezhikaba, Perikusu osorete kotaekeru wa, Nanji shibaraku shirizoke; ware yoki ori wo eba, mata nanji wo mesan.

26 Perikusu Pauro yori kane wo en koto wo nozomu ga yue ni, shibashiba kare wo meshite tomo ni katareri.

27 Kakute ni nen wo hete nochi, Porukisu Pesutosu to ieru mono, Perikusu no tsutome ni kawaritari. Perikusu yorokobi wo Yudayabito ni toran to omoite, Pauro wo hitoya ni tsunagi okeri.

25 SHŌ.

SATE Pesutosu wa ninkoku ni itarite, mikka no nochi Kaizaria yori Ierusalemu ni noboreri.

²/₃ Toki ni saishi no osatachi to Yudaya no omodachitaru monodomo Pauro wo

kare ni uttae, katsu kore wo michi nite hakari korosan to omoi, kare ni susume, sono megumi wo warera ni tamaite, Pauro wo Ierusalemu ni meshi taniawan koto wo kou.

4 Pesutosu kotaete iikeru wa, Pauro wa mamorarete Kaizaria ni ari; ware mo tōkarazu kashiko ni omomukubeshi.

5 Kono yue ni nanjira no uchi ken-i aru monodomo wareto tomo ni kudari; kare ni tsuite uttōbeki koto araba uttaeyo.

6 Pesutosu karera no naka ni tōka amari todomarite Kaizaria ni kudari, akuru hi sabaki no za ni suwari, mejite Pauro wo hiki idasashimu.

7 Pauro no kitareru toki, Ierusalemu yori kudarishi Yudayabitora kare wo tachi kakomi, akashi wo tatsuru koto atawazaru, ōku no omoki tsumi wo mote uttae wo naseri.

8 Pauro ii hirakikeru wa, Ware imada Yudayabito no okite, oyobi miya, mata Kaizaru ni mo mina okaseru tokoro nashi.

9 Pesutosu yorokobi wo Yudayabito ni toran to shitari, Pauro ni kotaete iikeru

SHITO GYŌ 25.

wa, Nanji Ierusalemu ni nobori, kashiko ni oite kono koto ni tsuki, sabaki wo waga mae ni uken koto wo nozomu ya ina?

10 Pauro iikeru wa, Ware ima Kaizaru no sabaki no ba ni tatsu, kono tokoro ni oite sabaki wo ukuru wa tōzen nari: ware wa nanji ga akiraka ni shireru gotoku, Yudayabito ni fugi wo nashishi koto nashi.

11 Moshifugi wo okonaite, shi ni atarubeki tsumi wo okasaba; ware wa shi wo manukaruru koto wo negawaji: moshi ware wo uttōru tokoro no koto munashiki toki wa, sono nozomi ni makasete ware wo karera ni watashi uru mono nashi. Ware wa Kaizaru ni jōkoku sen.

12 Koko ni oite Pesutosu gijikwan to ai hakari, kotaete iikeru wa, Nanji Kaizaru ni jōkoku sen to negaeri: Kaizaru ni yukubeshi.

13 Sujitsu wo hete nochi, Agurippa ō, oyobi Berunike Pesutosu no ampi wo towan tame ni Kaizaria ni kitari,

14 Kashiko ni todomareru koto hisashikarishikaba, Pesutosu Pauro no koto wo ō ni tsugete iikeru wa, Koko ni hitori no meshyūdo ari;

sunawachi Perikusu no no-koshi okishi tokoro nari.

15 Ware Ierusalemu ni orishi toki, saishi no osa to, Yudayabito no toshiyoritachi kore wo uttaete, tsumi ni sadamen koto wo negaeri.

16 Ware karera ni kotaekeru wa, Uttaereshi mono onore wo uttaeshi mono ni mukaite, sono uttōru tokoro wo ii hirakubeki ori wo imada ezaru saki ni, kore wo shi ni tsukuru wa Romabito no rei ni arazu.

17 Koko ni oite karera kono tokoro ni kitari atsumareri. Ware mo hi wo nobasu koto wo sezu, tsugi no hi sabaki no za ni suwari, mejite sono hito wo hiki idasashimetaru ni:

18 Uttōru monodomo tachite, kore wo uttaeshi ga; sono koto waga arakajime hakarishi tokoro ni tagaeri:

19 Tada karera wa kishin wo uyamau onoga michi to, Pauro ga ikeri to iu, sude ni shinishi hitori no Iesu to ni tsuite araso wo nashi, kare wo uttaeshi nomi.

20 Ware korera no shirabe ni madoikereba, Pauro ni mukai, Nanji Ierusalemu ni yuki, kono koto ni tsukite kashiko ni oite sabaki wo

SHITO GYŌ 26.

ukuru koto wo negau ya
ina to toishi ni;

21 Kare Augusuto no shi-
rabe wo uken to shite ma-
moraren koto wo motomeshi
ni yori, ware mejite kore
wo Kaizaru ni okuru made
mamorase okeri.

22 Agurippa Pesutosu ni
iikeru wa, Ware mo mata
sono hito ni kikan koto wo
nozomu nari. Kare iikeru
wa, Asu nanji kore ni kiku-
beshi.

23 Koko ni oite akuru hi,
Agurippa to Berunike ōi ni
igi wo sonae, kitarite sen
nin no kashiratachi, oyobi
machi no tōtoki hitobito to
tomo ni kōdō ni irinu. Pau-
ro wa Pesutosu no mei ni
yorite hiki idasaru.

24 Pesutosu iikeru wa,
Agurippa ō, oyobi subete
warera to tomo ni aru hito-
bito yo, nanjira kono hito
wo miru narubeshi, Yudaya
no ōku no hitobito Ierusa-
remu ni oite mo, mata kono
tokoro ni oite mo, kare ni
tsuite ware ni uttae, kare
wa kono nochi ikubeki mo-
no ni arazu to yobi sake-
beri.

25 Saredo ware kore wo ta-
dashite, sono shinubeki koto
wo sezarishi wo shireri:
katsu kare mizukara Augu-

suto ni jōkoku sen to suru
ni yori, ware kore wo oku-
ran koto wo sadametari.

26 Ware kore ni tsuite
waga kimi ni sō subeki
jitsujō wo ezu: yue ni ware
kore wo shirabete, sō subeki
koto wo en ga tame nanjira
no mae, mata kotosara ni
Agurippa ō nanji no mae
ni hiki idaseri.

27 Sowa meshyūdo wo
okuru ni, sono zaian wo
kaki soezaru wa kotowari ni
kanawazu to omoeba nari.

26 SHŌ.

A GURIPPA Pauro ni
iikeru wa, Nanji ga
mizukara no tame ni no-
buru koto wo yurushitari.
Koko ni oite Pauro te wo
nobe, karera ga uttae wo
fusegan to shite iikeru
wa,

2 Agurippa ō yo, waga
Yudayabito ni uttaeraeshi
koto ni tsuki, konnichi nan-
ji no mae nite kotogotoku ii
hiraku koto uru ga yue ni,
ware wo saiwai naru mono
to su.

3 Koto ni saiwai naru wa
nanji Yudayabito no nara-
washi to, karera ga ronzuru
tokoro no kotogara wo koto-
gotoku shiri tamau koto
nari: kono yue ni, negawa-

SHITO GYŌ 26.

ku wa, shinobite ware ni
kiki tamae.

4 Sore waga hajime yori
Ierusalemu ni arite waga
tami no naka ni ori, itoke-
naki toki yori, ika ni yo wo
sugishi ka wo Yudayabito
wa mina shiru narubeshi.

5 Moshi akashi wo nasan
to seba, karera wa moto yori
waga saki ni warera no
oshie no uchi nite, mottomo
kibishiki tokoro ni shitaga-
itaru Parisaibitō narishi
koto wo shireri.

6 Ina ware tachite, ware-
ra no senzotachi ni Kami
no yakusoku shi tamaishi
sono nozomi ni tsukite saba-
karuru nari.

7 Kono nozomi wa suna-
wachi warera no jū ni no wa-
kare no, yoru mo hiru mo
hitasura Kami ni tsukaete,
en to suru mono nari. Agu-
rippa ō yo, kono nozomi no
tame ni ware wa Yudaya-
bito ni uttaeraretari.

8 Kami sude ni shinishi
monō wo yomigaerese tama-
eri to iu to mo, nanjira nan-
zo shinji gatashi to suru ya?

9 Ware mo mata saki ni
wa Nazare no Iesu no na ni
sakarawan ga tame, ōku no
koto wo nasu wa yoki koto
to mizukara omoi,

10 Ierusalemu nite kono

koto wo naseri: sunawachi
saishi no osatachi yori ken-i
wo ukete, ōku no seito wo
hitoya ni ire, mata karera
no korosaruru toki wa, sore
wo yoshi to shi,

11 Shokwaidō ni oite shi-
bashiba kore wo basshi, shi-
ite kore ni kegasu koto wo
iwashime; katsu kurueru
koto hanahadashiku, kore
ni yorite gwaikoku no machi
ni made seme oyoberi.

12 Kono toki saishi no osa-
tachi yori ken-i to meirei
wo ukete, Damasuko ye yu-
kishi ni;

13 Ō yo, sono michi nite
hiru no koro, ware ten yori
hikari aru wo mitari; hi
yori mo kagayakite, ware
oyobi tomo ni yukeru mono
wo meguri teraseri.

14 Warera mina chi ni
taoru: sono toki Heburu no
kotoba nite, Sauro, Sauro,
nanzo ware wo semuru ya?
Nanji toge aru muchi wo
keru koto katashi to ware
ni katareru koe wo ware
kikeri.

15 Ware iikeru wa, Shu
yo, nanji wa tare zo ya?
Kare kotaekeru wa, Ware
wa nanji ga semuru tokoro
no Iesu nari.

16 Nanji okite, tateyo:
waga nanji ni arawaruru

SHITO GYŌ 26.

wa nanji wo tatete tsukai-bito to shi, mata nanji ga sude ni mishi koto to, waga nanji ni arawarete shimesan, sono koto no akashibito to nasan ga tame nari.

17 Ware nanji wo mamorite, kono tami oyobi Ihōjin no te yori sukūbeshi. Ima nanji wo karera ni tsukawasu wa

18 Karera no me wo hiraki, kuraki wo hanarete hikari ni tsuki, Satan no chikara wo hanarete Kami ni kiseshime; mata karera wo shite ware wo shinzuru ni yorite tsumi no yurushi to, kiyomerareshi mono no naka ni oite gyō wo ukuru koto wo esasen ga tame nari.

19 Kono yue ni Agurippa ō yo, ware kono ten no shimeshi ni somukazu shite,

20 Mazu Damasuko, Ierusaremu no hitobito, tsugi ni Yudaya no zenchi, oyobi Ihōjin ni made, tsue ni kui aratame ni kanau okonai wo nashite tsumi wo kuyubeki koto to, Kami ni kisubeki koto to wo nobe tsutae-tari.

21 Korera no koto ni yorite Yudayabito ware wo miya nite torae; katsu ware wo korosan to seri.

22 Shikashite. ware wa Kami no tasuke wo e, konnichi ni itaru made taoruru koto naku, chiisaki mono ni mo, ōi naru mono ni mo akashi wo naseri. Waga iu tokoro wa yogensha oyobi Mōse ga nochi kanarazu naran to iishi koto ni arazaru wa nashi;

23 Sunawachi Kirisuto no kurushimi wo uke, shinishi mono no yomigaeri no hajime to nari, hikari wo kono tami to Ihōjin ni tsutōru koto nari.

24 Pauro ga kaku uttaekeru toki, Pesutosu ōgoe ni iikeru wa, Pauro yo, nanji wa kyōki seri; hakugaku nanji wo shite kyōki seshimetari.

25 Pauro iikeru wa, Mototomo tōtoki Pesutosu yo, ware wa kyōki seru ni arazu: waga iu tokoro wa makoto ni shite, tashika naru kokoro yori izuru nari.

26 Sore, korera no kotogara wa, ō yoku shiri tamaeba, ware habakarazu shite ō no mae ni katareri: so-wa korera no koto wa katasumi ni okonawaretaru ni arazareba, ō ni kakururu tokoro nashi to shinzureba nari.

27 Agurippa ō yo, nanji

SHITO GYŌ 27.

yogensha no fumi wo shinzuru ka? Ware nanji no shinzuru wo shiru.

28 Agurippa Pauro ni iikeru wa, Nanji ware wo susumete, tayasuku Kirisutean to nasan to su.

29 Pauro iikeru wa, Tayasuki ni mo seyo, tayasukarazaru ni mo seyo, ware wa tada nanji nomi narazu, konnichi ware ni kiku tokoro no mono mina kono nawame naku shite, waga gotoki mono to naran koto wo Kami ni negau nari.

30 Kaku katari oeshi toki, ō to, tsukasa, oyobi Berunike, mata tomo ni za seshi hitobito tachite shirizoki;

31 Ai katarite iikeru wa, Kono hito wa shinubeki koto to, nawame ni kakarubeki koto wo nasazaru nari.

32 Agurippa Pesutosu ni mukai iikeru wa, Kono hito moshi Kaizaru ni jōkoku sen to iwazarishi naraba, mohaya yurusubeki mono nari.

27 SHŌ.

WARERA sude ni Itaria ye wataru koto ni sadamarikereba, karera Pauro oyobi hoka no meshyūdora wo Augusto tai

no hyaku nin no kashira naru. Yuriasu to nazukuru mono ni wataseri.

2 Koko ni oite warera Ajia ni sōte hasen to suru Adoramiteomu no fune ni norite izu; Makedonia no Tesaronikebito Arisutaruko warera to tomo ni ariki.

3 Tsugi no hi Shidon ni tsukeri: Yuriasu nengoro ni Pauro wo ashirai, kare ni tomodachi no moto ye yukite, sono motenashi wo ukuru koto wo yuruseri.

4 Warera mata kashiko yori funade seshi ga, kaze no sakau ni yorite Kupuro no kazashimo no kata ni hashiri;

5 Kirikia to Pamufuria no umi wo sugite, Rukia no Mura to ieru minato ni itareri.

6 Kono tokoro nite hyaku nin no kashira, Itaria ye wataru Arekisanderia no fune ni aite, warera wo kore ni noisetari.

7 Tajitsu no aida fune no yuku koto osoku, yōyaku ni shite Kunidosu ni mukareru tokoro ni itari; kaze no jun narazaru ni yofite Sarumone wo sugi, Kurete no kazashimo no kata wo hashiri;

8 Yōyaku ni shite sono

SHITO GYŌ 27.

kishi ni soi, Rasāia no machi ni chikaki, Yoki Minato to nazukuru tokoro ni itareri.

9 Toki wo furu koto sude ni hisashiku, danjiki no ki mo suginureba, funaji no ayauki ni yori Pauro isamete

10 Iikeru wa, Hitobito yo, ware omou ni, kono funaji wa songai okarubeshi; tada ni tsumini to fune nomi narazu, warera no inochi ni mo oyoban:

11 Shikaredomo hyaku nin no kashira wa Pauro no iu tokoro yori mo, funasa to funanushi no kotoba wo shinjitari:

12 Katsu kono minato wa fuyu wo sugosu ni tayori yokarazu; kono yue ni moshi Pinikusu ni itari, kashiko nite fuyu wo sugosu koto wo enka tote, kono tokoro wo iden to sadamataru mono ōshi. Pinikusu wa Kurete no minato nite, nishiminami no kaze to, nishikita no kaze to sono kishi ni soite fuku tokoro nari.

13 Toki ni minami kaze shizuka ni fukikereba karera kokorozashi wo etari to omoi, ikari wo age, Kurete ni sōte hashirishi ni,

14 Hodo naku Yurokuru-

don to tonōru hayate shima yori oroshi kitari;

15 Fune wo fukisaraikereba, kore ni sakarau koto wo ezu, warera sono kaze ni makasete,

16 Tsui ni Kurauda to ieru kojima no kazashimo no kata ye hase yuki, yōyaku ni shite kobune wo osamu.

17 Sude ni hiki ageshi nochi, karera sonae okeru mono wo mote ōbune no dō wo shibari, katsu su ni nori kaken koto wo osore, ho wo oroshite nagaretari.

18 Kaze hageshiki ni yorite tsugi no hi suifura tsumini wo nage sutsu.

19 Mikka me ni itarite wa, warera tezukara funagu wo nage sutsu.

20 Kakute tajitsu no aida hi mo hoshi mo miezu shite, hageshiki kaze fuki atekereba, warera tsui ni sukuwarubeki nozomi tae hatetari.

21 Hitobito hisashiku shoku sezu: Pauro karera no naka ni tachite iikeru wa, Hitobito yo, nanjira saki ni waga isame wo kiki, Kurete yori hanaruru koto wo sezu shite, kono songai wo ukezu arubeki hazu narishi.

22 Ima ware nanjira ni susumu, isame, nanjira no uchi hitori dani inochi wo

SHITO GYŌ 27.

ushināu mono nashi: tada fune wo ushināu koto aran nomi:

23 Sowa waga zoku suru tokoro, waga tsukōru tokoro no Kami no tsukai, kono yo waga katawara ni tachite,

24 Pauro yo, osoruru nakare; nanji kanarazu Kazaru no mae ni tatsubeshi: katsu Kami wa nanji to tomo ni fune ni aru mono wo kotogotoku nanji ni tamaru to ieri.

25 Kono yue ni hitobito isame ya, kaku ware ni katari tamaeru gotoku kanarazu naran to ware Kami wo shinzureba nari.

26 Warera kanarazu aru shima ni oshi ageraren.

27 Kakute dai jū yokka no yo ni itari, warera Aderia no umi ni tadayou: yonaka goro kakora kishi ni chikazukeri to omoite,

28 Mizu wo hakarishi ni, ni jū hiro wo etari; sukoshi susumite, mata hakarishi ni, jū go hiro wo etari.

29 Iwa ni nori kaken koto wo osore, tomo yori, yotsu no ikari wo oroshite, yoake wo machi wabinu.

30 Kakora fune yori nogaren to shite, hesaki yori ikari wo orosu sama wo nashi,

kobune wo umi ni sagekereba;

31 Pauro hyaku nin no kashira to heisotsu ni iikeru wa, Kono hitobito moshi fune ni todomarazuba, nanjira sukuwaruru koto wo eji.

32 Koko ni oite heisotsura kobune no tsuna wo tachi kiri, sono nagaruru ni makasetari.

33 Yo no aken to suru toki, Pauro subete no hitobito ni shoku sen koto wo susumete iikeru wa, Nanjira machi wabite shoku sezarishi koto, kyō nite sude ni jū yokka nari.

34 Yue ni ware nanjira ni shoku sen koto wo susumu: sowa sukui wo ubeki tasuke to narubekereba nari: nanjira no kami no ke hito suji dani nanjira no kōbe yori ochizarubeshi.

35 Kaku katarite, pan wo tori, subete no hito no mae nite Kami ni sha shi, kore wo sakite mazu shoku shikereba;

36 Karera mo mata isande shoku seri.

37 Fune ni noreru tokoro no warera awasete ni hyaku shichi jū roku nin nariki.

38 Sude ni shoku shite akikereba, kokumotsu wo umi ni sutete fune wo karoku seri.

SHITO GYŌ 28.

39 Yo akete sono chi wa shirazaredo, hitotsu no iri-umi wo mitari; koko ni susaki ari: aruiwa itaru koto wo eba, kashiko ni fune wo susumen to hakari,

40 Tsuna wo tachite, ikari wo umi ni sute, kaji-tsuna wo yurume, hesaki no ho wo age, kaze ni shitagai, susaki wo sashite hashirishi ni,

41 Ushio no nagare au tokoro ni itarite, fune wo su ni no ri age: hesaki wa i-tsukite ugokazu; tomo wa nami no hageshiki ga tame ni yaburaretari.

42 Koko ni oite heisotsura meshiyūdo no oyogi nogaren koto wo osore, kore wo korosan to susumu.

43 Shikaredomo hyaku nin no kashira Pauro wo sukuwan to omoi, sono susume wo todome; katsu oyoguru mono wa mazu mizu ni tobi iri;

44 Sono hoka wa, aruiwa ita, aruiwa fune no kudake ni norite, kishi ni itaran koto wo meijitari. Kaku no gotoku mina sukuwaruru koto wo ete, kishi ni noboreri.

28 SHŌ.

WARERA sude ni sukui wo ete nochi, sono

shima no na wo Merita to tonōru koto wo shireri.

2 Ebisura yo no tsune naranu nasake wo kaku: amefuri to samusa to ni yori, hi wo takite warera hitobito wo motenaseri.

3 Pauro ōku no shiba wo atsumete, hi ni kubeshi ni, atatakasa ni yori mamushi ide kitarite, sono te ni tsukeri.

4 Ebisura mamushi no sono te ni kakaritaru wo mīte, tagai ni iikeru wa, Kono hito wa masashiku hito wo koroshishi mono naran: kare umi yori nogaretari to iedomo, Tenri sono ikuru koto wo yurusazaru nari.

5 Pauro mamushi wo hi no naka ni furi otoshite, gai wo ukuru koto nashi.

6 Karera Pauro wo ukagaite, sono haruru ka, aruiwa tachimachi taorete shinuru koto aran to omoishi ni, hisashiku ukagaedomo, kare ni gai no oyobazaru wo mite, sono omoi wo kae, Ko wa kami nari to ieri.

7 Shima no osa wo Puburio to nazuku, kono hotori ni onoga moteru denji ari; kare warera wo mukaete, nengoro ni mikka yadorasetari.

8 Toki ni Puburio no chi-

SHITO GYŌ 28.

chi netsu to ribyō wo wazuraite fushi orishi ga; Pauro sono moto ni itari, inorite te wo sono ue ni oki, kore wo iyaseri.

9 Kono koto arishikaba, shima ni aru tokoro no hoka no yameru monodomo mo kitarite, iyasaruru koto wo etari.

10 Karera rei wo atsuku shite, warera wo uyamai, mata funade no toki ni nozomite, warera ga nakute kanawanu mono wo okureri.

11 Warera san ka getsu wo hete nochi, kono-shima nite fuyu wo sugoshishi, Deosukuri no shirushi aru Arekisanderia no fune ni nori idete,

12 Surakusa ni tsuki, mikka todomareri.

13 Kashiko yori mawarite Regio ni itari, ichi nichī wo hete minami kaze okorikereba, tsugi no hi Puteori ni itari;

14 Kyōdaitachi ni ai, karera ga kou ni makasete nanuka todomari; shikashite Roma ni yuku.

15 Roma no kyōdaitachi warera no koto wo kiki, Appiporomu oyobi Mitsu no Yadoya to ieru tokoro ni kitarite, warera wo mukau. Pauro kore wo mite Kami

ni sha shi, sono kokoro ni chikara wo etari.

16 Sude ni warera Roma ni itarishi ni, hyaku nin no kashira meshyūdora wo ō wo mamoru heitai no kashira ni wataseri: saredo Pauro wa hitori no shuhei to tomo ni, betsu ni mizukara oru koto wo yurusaretari.

17 Mikka wo hete nochi, Pauro Yudayabito no omochitaru monodomo wo yobi atsumu. Karera no atsumareru toki, kore ni iikeru wa, Hitobito, kyōdai yo, ware imada waga tami, mata senzo no rei ni motorite, nani goto wo mo nashishi koto nashi: shikaru ni Ierusaremu yori meshyūdo to narite, Romabito no te ni watasaretari.

18 Romabito sude ni ware wo shirabetaredo, shinubeki tsumi naki ga yue ni, ware wo yurusan to omoeri.

19 Yudayabito kore wo kobamishi ni yori, ware yamu koto wo ezu shite, Kaizaru ni jōkoku su: shikaredomo waga kuni no tami wo uttaen tame ni wa arazu.

20 Kore ni yorite ware nanjira ni ai, tomo ni kataran koto wo koeru nari:

SHITO GYŌ 28.

sowa ware Isuraeru no nozomi no tame ni kono kusari ni tsunagarureba nari.

21 Karera iikeru wa, Warera Yudaya yori nanji ni tsuite tegami wo ukezu; mata kyōdaitachi no kitarishi mono mo, nanji ni tsuite nani no ashiki koto aru wo warera ni tsuge, mata katarishi mono nashi.

22 Saredo warera nanji no omou tokoro wo kikan to su: sowa warera izuko nite mo kono shūshi no so-shiraruru wo shireba nari.

23 Sude ni sadamataru hi ni oyobite, ōku no hito Pauro no yado ni kitareri. Pauro asa hayaku yori kure ni itaru made, Mōse no okite to yogensha no fumi wo hiki Kami no kuni no koto wo toki, katsu kore wo akashi shi, Iesu no koto wo katarite, karera wo susumetari.

24 Sono kotoba ni kanjite, kore wo shikari to suru mono ari, mata shinzezaruru mono mo arite,

25 Tagai ni ai awazaru ni yori, tsui ni shirizokeri. Sono shirizokan to seshi toki, Pauro hito koto wo katarikeru wa, Makoto naru

kana, Seirei yogensha Izaya ni yorite warera no senzo-tachi ni katarishi koto! sono kotoba ni iwaku,

26 Nanji kono tami ni yukite, tsugeyo, Nanjira wa kikedomo, satorazu;

Miredomo, mizu:

27 Sowa kono tami me nite mi,

Mimi nite kiki,

Kokoro nite satori,

Aratamete ware ni iyasaren koto wo osore;

Sono kokoro wo nibuku shi,

Mimi wo ōi,

Me wo tojitari to.

28 Kono yue ni nanjira shirubeshi, Kami no sukui wa Ihōjin ni okurare; kare-ra wa kore wo kikan.

29 Pauro ga kono koto wo ii owarishi toki, Yudayabito shirizokite, tagai ni ōi naru arasoi wo naseri.

30 Kakute Pauro sono kari ukeshi ie ni orishi koto mattaku ni nen, subete kitari awan to suru mono wo mukaete,

31 Habakarazu Kami no kuni wo nobe, Shu Iesu Kirisuto no koto wo oshiete, samatageraruru koto nakariki.

SHITO PAURO ROMABITO NI
OKURERU FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

I IESU Kirisuto no shimobe Pauro mesarete shito to nari, Kami no fukuin no tame ni erabaru.

2 Kono fukuin wa hayaku yori sono yogenshatachi ni yorite seisho ni chikai tameru mono nite,

3 Sono Ko warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo sashite shimeseri. Kare wa nikutai ni yoreba, Dabide no sue yori umare;

4 Seizen no reisei ni yoreba, yomigaerishi koto ni yorite akiraka ni Kami no Ko taru koto arawaretari.

5 Warera kare yori megumi to shito no tsutome wo uku: kore sono na no tame ni bankoku no hitobito wo shite, shinkō no michi ni shitagawasen to nari.

6 Nanjira mo sono hitobito no uchi ni arite, Iesu Kirisuto no meshi wo uke-shi mono nari.

7 Ware subete Roma ni

oru tokoro no Kami ni itsukushimare, meshi wo kōmuri, seito to nareru mono ni made fumi wo okuru. Nanjira, negawaku wa, warera no Chichi naru Kami, oyobi Shu Iesu Kirisuto yori megumi to yasuki wo ukeyo.

8 Mazu nanjira no shinkō wo yo kozorite ii hirometaru ga yue ni, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite nanjira hitobito ni tsuki waga Kami ni kansha su.

9 Ware sono Ko no fukuin ni oite kokoro wo mote tsukōru tokoro no Kami wa waga taezu nanjira wo omou sono akashi nari.

10 Ware inori goto ni, tsui ni wa Kami no mi kokoro ni kanaite yasuraka naru michi wo e, sumiyaka ni nanjira ni itaran koto wo motomu.

11 Ware nanjira wo min koto wo fukaku negau wa, nanjira wo katō sen tame ni rei no tamamono wo ataten to omoeba nari.

ROMA 1.

12 Sunawachi ware nanjira no uchi ni araba, tagai no shinkō ni yorite ai tomo ni nagusame wo ubeshi.

13 Kyōdai yo, ware shiba-shiba kokorozashi wo tate nanjira ni itari, hoka no kunibito no uchi ni aru gotoku, nanjira no uchi yori mo mi wo en to seshikadomo, ima ni itarite nao samatageraru; ko wo nanjira ga shirazaru wo konomazu.

14 Ware wa Girishiabito oyobi Ihōjin, mata kashikoki hito, oyobi oroka naru hito ni mo oeru tokoro ari.

15 Kono yue ni ware chikara wo tsukushite, fukuin wo nanjira Roma ni aru hitobito ni mo tsutaen koto wo negau.

16 Ware wa fukuin wo haji to sezu. Kono fukuin wa Yudayabito wo hajime, Girishiabito, subete shinzuru mono wo sukuwan to no Kami no chikara nareba nari.

17 Kami no gi wa kore ni arawarete, shinkō yori shinkō ni itareri; shirushite, Gijin wa shinkō ni yorite ikubeshi to aru ga gotoshi.

18 Sore Kami no ikari wa fugi wo mote makoto wo osōru hitobito no subete no

fukēn, fugi ni mukaite ten yori arawaru.

19 Sowa hito no shirubeki tokoro no Kami no kotogara wa hito ni akiraka ni shite, sude ni Kami kore wo hito ni arawashi tamaeba nari.

20 Sore, hito no miru koto wo ezaru Kami no kagiri naki chikara to sono Kami naru koto to wa tsukuraretaru mono ni yori, yo no hajime yori kono kata satori ete akiraka ni mirubeshi: kono yue ni hitobito ii nogarubeki yō nashi.

21 Sude ni Kami wo shirite, nao kore wo Kami to agamezu, mata sha suru koto wo sezu, kaette sono omoi wo midashi, sono oroka naru kokoro kuraku nareri.

22 Mizukara satoshi to tonaete oroka naru mono to nari,

23 Kuchi hatezaru Kami no eikwō wo kaete, kuchi hatsubeki hito, oyobi tori, kemono, hōmono no katachi ni nisu.

24 Kono yue ni Kami wa karera wo sono kokoro no yoku wo hoshimama ni suru ni makasete, tagai ni sono mi wo hazukashimuru kegare ni wataseri.

25 Karera wa Kami no

ROMA 2.

makoto wo kaete, itsuwari to nashi; mono wo tsukurishi Kami yori mo tsukurareshi mono wo agame matsurite, kore ni tsukau: Kami wa kagiri naku homubeki mono nari. Amen.

26 Kore ni yorite Kami wa karera ga hazubeki yoku wo nasu ni makase tamaeri; sono onna sae mo junsei no yō wo kaete, gyakusei no yō to nasu.

27 Kaku no gotoku otoko wa mata onna no junsei no yō wo sutete, tagai ni shiyoku no kokoro wo moyashi, otoko to otoko to hazuru koto wo nashite, sono yokoshima ni atarubeki mukui wo onoga mi ni uketari.

28 Karera kokoro ni Kami wo tomuru koto wo konomazareba, Kami mo karera ga yokoshima naru kokoro wo idakite, sumajiki koto wo nasu ni makase tamaeri.

29 Subete no fugi, akutoku, tanran, bōkon wo mitasu monc, mata toki, kyōsatsu, sōtō, kiketsu, kokuhaku wo mitasu mono;

30 Mata zangai, kibō wo nashi, Kami wo uramu mono, kōbu, gōman, kyōkwa, kiso, fubo ni fukō,

31 Gwankō, haiyaku, fujō, fuji naru mono:

32 Subete korera wo okonau mono wa, shizai ni atarubeki Kami no sadame wo shirite, nao mizukara okonau nomi narazu, mata kore wo okonau mono wo mo yorokoberi.

2 SHŌ.

KONO yue ni oyoso hito wo sabaku tokoro no hito yo, nanji ii nogarubeki nashi: nanji hito wo sabaku wa masashiku onore no tsumi wo sadamuru nari; sowa sabaku tokoro no nanji mo onajiku kore wo okonaeba nari.

2 Kaku no gotoku okonau mono wo tsumi suru Kami no sabaki wa makoto ni kanaeri to warera wa shiru.

3 Korera no koto wo okonau mono wo sabakite, onajiku kore wo okonau hito yo, nanji Kami no sabaki wo nogaren to omou ya?

4 Nanji Kami no yutaka naru megumi to, yuruyaka naru to, shinobi tamau to wo nami suru ka? Sono megumi wa nanji wo kui aratame ni michibiku naru wo shirazu;

5 Katakuna ni shite kui naki no kokoro ni shitagai onore no tame ni Kami no ikari wo tsumite, sono tada-

ROMA 2.

shiki sabaki no arawaren ikari no hi ni oyobu nari.

6 Kami wa hito no okonai ni shitagaite ono-ono ni sono mukui wo nasubeshi.

7 Tae shinobite zen wo okonai, sakae to tōtoki to kuchizaru to wo motomuru mono ni wa, kagiri naki inochi wo mote mukuin.

8 Shikaredomo arasoi wo nashi, makoto ni shitagawazu, fugi ni tsuku mono ni wa, mukuyuru ni ikidōri to ikari to kwannan, shinku to wo mote su; ko wa Yudayabito wo hajime, Girishiabito, subete aku wo okonau hito ni oyobu nari.

10 Yudayabito wo hajime, Girishiabito, subete zen wo okonau hito ni wa, sakae to tōtoki to yasuki to wo mote mukuyubeshi.

11 Kore Kami ni wa katayori nakereba nari.

12 Oyoso okite naku shite tsumi wo okaseru hito wa okite naku shite horobi; okite arite tsumi wo okaseru hito wa okite ni yorite sabaki wo ukubeshi.

13 Kami no mae ni gi to seraruru wa okite wo kiku mono ni arazu; gi to seraruru wa okite wo mamoru mono nari.

14 Sore, okite naki no

Ihōjin moshi umaretsuki no mama okite ni no setaru tokoro wo mamoraba, okite nashi to iedomo, onore no okite taru nari.

15 Karera sono kokoro ni shirusaretaru okite no hataraki wo arawashi, sono ryōshin kore ga akashi wo nashite, sono omoi tagai ni aruiwa seme, aruiwa homuru koto wo naseri.

16 Sore, sabaki wa waga fukuin ni ieru gotoku, Kami Iesu Kirisuto wo mote hito no kakuretaru koto wo sabakan hi ni narubeshi.

17 Nanji moshi Yudayabito to tonae, okite wo tanomi, Kami aru wo hokori,

18 Sono mune wo shiri, okite ni naraite, yoshi ashi wo wakimae,

19 Mizukara meshii no tebiki, kuraki ni oru mono no hikari,

20 Oroka naru mono no shi, warabe no kashizuki to omoi, mata okite ni oite makoto to shirubeki koto to no nori wo etari to seba;

21 Nani yue hito wo oshiete, mizukara wo oshiezaruka? Nanji hito ni nusumi nakare to susumete, mizukara nusumi suru ka?

22 Nanji hito ni, kan-in suru nakare to satoshite mi-

ROMA 3.

zukara kan-in suru ka? Nanji gūzō wo nikumite, mizukara miya no mono wo okasu ka?

23 Nanji okite ni hokorite mizukara okite wo okashi Kami wo kārōshimuru ka?

24 Kami no na wa nanji ni yorite Ihōjin no uehi ni kegasaretari to shirusareshi ga gotoshi.

25 Nanji moshi okite wo okonawaba, katsurei wa eki ari; moshi okite wo okasaba, nanji ga katsurei wa katsurei naki ga gotoku narubeshi.

26 Kono yue ni katsurei naki mono mo moshi okite no gi wo mamoraba, sono katsurei naki mo katsurei seri to iwazaru wo en ya?

27 Sore umaretsuki no mama katsurei naku shite okite wo mamoru mono wa, gibun to katsurei wo mote nao okite wo okasu nanji wo sabakan.

28 Arawa ni Yudayabito taru mo, makoto no Yudayabito ni arazu; arawa ni mi ni katsurei aru mo, makoto no katsurei ni arazu:

29 Kaette hisoka ni Yudayabito taru mono wa makoto no Yudayabito tari; mata katsurei wa rei ni arite, gibun ni arazu, kokoro

no katsurei wa makoto nari; sono homare wa hito ni yorazu, Kami ni yoreri.

3 SHŌ.

SHIKARABA Yudayabito no sugururu tokoro wa nani zo ya? Mata katsurei no eki suru tokoro wa nani zo ya?

2 Sowa subete no koto ni oite eki ōshi; mazu dai ichi wa, Kami no satoshi wo mote karera ni yudane tamaeru koto nari.

3 Koko ni shinzezaru mono aredo, so wo ikan? Sono fushin wa Kami no shin wo sutsubeki ka?

4 Shikarazu, subete no hito wo itsuwari to suru mo, Kami wo makoto to subeshi.

Nanji no tsuguru kotoba wa gi to serare:

Nanji ga hakararuru toki kachi wo en to

shirusaretaru gotoshi.

5 Warera ga fugi moshi Kami no gi wo arawasu to seba, ware nani wo iubeki ka? Ikari wo kuwōru Kami wa fugi naru ya? Ko wa sore hito ni yorite iu nomi.

6 Saru koto araji; moshi saru koto araba, Kami ika ni shite yo wo sabakan ya?

7 Moshi Kami no makoto

ROMA 3.

waga itsuwari ni yorite araware, sono sakae iyamasaba, ware ikade nao tsumibito to seraren ya?

8 Kaku araba, warera ga soshiraruru gotoku, zen wo kitarasen tote aku wo nasu wa yokarazu ya? Ko wo warera ga kotoba to ieru mono ari; kakaru hito no tsumi serarubeki wa ube nari.

9 Shikaraba, ika ni zo ya, warera masareru ka? Kiwamete nashi: sowa warera sude ni Yudayabito mo, Girishiabito mo mina tsumi no shita ni aru koto wo akashi seri:

10 Shirushite, Gijin nashi, hitori mo aru nashi to aru ga gotoshi:

11 Satoreru mono naku, Kami wo motomuru mono nashi.

12 Mina magariite mattaku yokoshima to nareri:

Zen wo nasu mono nashi, hitori mo aru nashi.

13 Sono nodo wa yabureshi haka, Sono shita wa itsuwari wo nashi; Sono kuchibiru ni wa mamushi no doku wo moteri.

14 Sono kuchi wa noroi to nigaki to nite michi,

15 Sono ashi wa chi wo nagasan ga tame ni hayashi:

16 Yabure to wazawai wa sono michi ni nokoreri;

17 Karera wa odayaka naru michi wo shirazu;

18 Sono me no mae ni Kami wo osoruru no osore aru koto nashi.

19 Sore, okite no iu tokoro wa sono shita ni aru mono ni shimesu to warera wa shiru: kowa ono-ono no kuchi fusagari, mata yo no hito kozorite Kami no mae ni tsumi aru mono to sadamaran tame nari.

20 Kono yue ni okite no okonai ni yorite, Kami no mae ni gi to seraruru mono hitori dani aru koto nashi; sowa okite ni yorite tsumi wa shiraruru nari.

21 Ima okite no hoka ni Kami no hito wo gi to shi tamau koto wa arawarete, okite to yogensha wa sono akashi wo naseri.

22 Sunawachi Iesu Kirisuto wo shinzuru ni yorite, sono gi wo Kami wa subete no shinja ni tamote hedate nashi.

23 Sowa hito mina sude ni

ROMA 4.

tsumi wo okashitareba, Kami yori sakae wo ukuru ni tarazu.

24 Tada Kirisuto Iesu no aganai ni yorite Kami no megumi wo uke, isaoshi nakute gi to seraruru nari.

25 Kami wa sono chi ni yorite Iesu wo tatete, shinzuru mono no nadame no sonaemono to shi tamaeri; sowa Kami shinobite sugikoshi kata no tsumi wo yuruyaka ni shi tamaishi koto ni tsukite, ima sono gi wo arawasan tame, sunawachi Iesu wo shinzuru mono wo gi to shi, nao mizukara gi taran ga tame nari.

27 Saraba hokoru tokoro izuko ni aru ya? Aru koto nashi. Nani no ho wo mote nashi to suru ka? Okonai no ho ka? Shikarazu; shinko no ho nari.

28 Yue ni ware omou ni, hito no gi to seraruru wa shinko ni yorite, okite no okonai ni yorazu.

29 Kami wa tada Yudayabito nomi no Kami naru ya? Mata Ihojin no Kami narazu ya? Shikari, mata Ihojin no Kami nari.

30 Sore, kasurei seshi mono wo mo shinko ni yorite gi to shi, mata kasurei naki mono wo mo shinko ni yo-

rite gi to suru Kami wa hito hashiranareba, genishikari.

31 Saraba warera shinko wo mote okite wo suturu ya? Shikarazu, kaette okite wo katō suru nari.

4 SHŌ.

SARABA warera ga senzo Aburahamu wa nikutai ni tsuite nani no eshi tokoro ari to iwan?

2 Moshi Aburahamu okonai ni yorite gi to seraretaru ni wa hokorubeki tokoro ari; saredo Kami no mae ni wa aru koto nashi.

3 Sowa seisho ni nani to ieru ka? Aburahamu Kami wo shinzu, sono shinko wo gi to seraretari.

4 Hataraki wo nasu mono no atai wa megumi to iwazu, ukubeki mono nari.

5 Saredo hataraki naki mono mo, fugi naru mono wo gi to suru Kami wo shinjite sono shinko wo gi to seraretari.

6 Hataraki naku Kami ni gi to seraruru mono no saiwai naru koto wa masa ni Dabide ga ieru gotoshi,

7 Iwaku, Sono fuhō wo yurusare, Sono tsumi wo owaruru mono wa saiwai nari,

8 Shu no, tsumi wo oyase-

ROMA 4.

zaru hito wa saiwai nari to.

9 Kono saiwai wa katsurei no mono ni aru ya? Katsurei naki mono ni aru ya? Somosomo warera, Aburahamu wa sono shinkō wo gi to seraretari to ieri.

10 Sareba ika ni gi to serareshi ya? Katsurei wo ukeshi nochi naru ka? Mata katsurei wo ukezaruru saki naru ka? Katsurei wo ukeshi nochi narazu, katsurei wo ukezaruru saki ni ari.

11 Katsu katsurei no shirushi wo ukeshi wa imada katsurei wo ukezaruru saki ni shinkō ni yorite gi to seraretaru akashi nari: ko wa katsurei wo ukezaruru subete no shinja no chichi ni shite, karera no gi to seraren tame nari;

12 Mata katsurei wo ukuru mono no chichi to nareri: tada katsurei ni nomi yorazu, warera ga chichi Aburahamu no katsurei wo ukezarishi toki no shinkō no ato wo fumu mono no tame nari.

13 Sowa Aburahamu to sono shison to ni sekai no yotsugi taru koto wo esasen to no Kami no yakusoku wa, okite ni yoru ni arazu, shinkō no gi ni yoreri.

14 Moshi sore okite ni yoru mono yotsugi taru koto wo eba, shinkō mo munashiku, yakusoku mo mata sutarubeshi:

15 Sowa ikari wo kitarasuru mono wa okite nari: okite nakuba, okasu koto mo aru nashi.

16 Kono yue ni shinkō ni yorite esase tamau wa megumi ni yorasete, sono yakusoku wo Aburahamu no subete no shison ni katō sen ga tame nari; tada okite wo moteru mono nomi narazu, mata Aburahamu no shinkō ni narau mono ni oyoberi.

17 Ware nanji wo tatete ōku no kunibito no chichi to naseri to shirusaretaru gotoku, Aburahamu wa sono shinzuru tokoro no Kami, sunawachi shinishi mono wo ikashi, naki mono wo arishi gotoku tonōru Kami no mae ni oite, warera subete no hito no chichi taru nari.

18 Kare wa nozomubeku mo aranu toki ni, nao nozomite ōku no kunibito no chichi to naran koto wo shinzu; sowa Nanji no shison kaku no gotoku naran to ii tamaishi ni yorite nari.

19 Kare sono shinkō asakarazareba, yowai oyoso

ROMA 5.

hyaku sai ni shite, onoga ni no sude ni shineru ga gotoki to, Sara no tai no shineru ga gotoki wo mo kaerimizu;

20 Fushin wo mote Kami no yakusoku wo utagau koto naku, kaette sono shinkō wo atsuku shite Kami wo agame.

21 Kami wa sono yakusoku shi tamau tokoro wo kanarazu nashi ubeshi to kokoro ni sadamu.

22 Kono yue ni sono shinkō gi to seraretari.

23 Sore shinkō ni yorite gi to seraretari to shirusareshi wa tada kare no tame nomi narazu, mata warera no tame ni shirusareshi nari.

24 Warera moshi waga Shu Iesu wo shi yori yomigaerashishi Kami wo shinzeba, onajiku gi to seraruru koto wo ubeshi.

25 Iesu wa warera ga tsumi no tame ni watasare, mata warera ga gi to seraren tame ni yomigaerasaretari.

5 SHŌ.

KONO yue ni warera shinkō ni yorite gi to seraretareba, Kami to yawaragu koto wo etari; ko

wa waga Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite nari.

2 Mata warera kare ni yori, shinkō ni yorite ima oru tokoro no megumi ni iru koto wo e, katsu Kami no sakae wo nozomite yorokobi wo nasu.

3 Tada kore nomi narazu, kwannan ni mo yorokobi wo naseri: sowa kwannan wa nintai wo shōji,

4 Nintai wa rentatsu wo shōji, rentatsu wa kibō wo shōji,

5 Kibō wa haji wo kitarasezaru wo shiru; ko wa warera ni tamau tokoro no Seirei ni yorite Kami no ai warera no kokoro ni sosomeba nari.

6 Warera nao yowakarishi toki, Kirisuto sadamaritaru hi ni oyobite, tsumibito no tame ni shiui tamaeri.

7 Sore, gijin no tame ni shinuru mono hotondo mare nari: jinsha no tame ni wa shinuru koto wo itowazaru mono mo ya aran.

8 Saredo Kirisuto wa warera no nao tsumibito taru toki, warera no tame ni shini tamaeri: Kami wa kore ni yorite sono ai wo arawashi tamau.

9 Ima sono chi ni yorite warera gi to seraretareba,

ROMA 5.

mashite kare ni yorite ikari yori sukuwaruru koto nakaran ya?

10 Moshi warera teki tarishi toki ni, sono Ko no shi ni yorite Kami ni yawaragu koto wo etaran ni wa, mashite yawaragi wo etaru ima sono ikeru ni yorite sukuwaruru koto wo ezaran ya?

11 Tada kore nomi narazu, warera ni yawaragi wo esase tamaishi waga Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite mata Kami wo yorokoberi.

12 Sareba, kore hitori yori tsumi no yo ni iri, tsumi yori shi no kitari, hito mina tsumi wo okaseba, shi no subete no hito ni oyobitaru ga gotoshi.

13 Okite wo taterareshi toki yori saki ni tsumi wa yo ni ariki: okite nakuba tsumi wa hito ni kisuru koto nashi.

14 Shikaredomo Adamu yori Mōse ni itaru made, Adamu no tsumi to hitoshiki tsumi wo okasazarishi mono ni mo, shi wa kore ni ō tari. Adamu wa sunawachi kitaran to suru mono no kata nari.

15 Saredo tsumi no koto wa onshi no koto no gotoki ni arazu. Moshi hitori no

tsumi ni yorite shinuru mono ōkaraba, mashite Kami no megumi to hitori no Iesu Kirisuto ni yoreru megumi no tamamono to wa ōku no hito ni afurezaran ya?

16 Tamamono wa hitori yori kitaru tsumi no gotoki ni arazu; sowa sabaki wa hitotsu no tsumi yori tsumi serare, tamamono wa ōku no tsumi yori gi to seraruru nari.

17 Moshi hitori tsumi wo okashishi ni yori, shi kono hitori ni yorite ō taran ni wa, mashite afururu no megumi to gi no tamamono wo ukuru mono wa hitori no Iesu Kirisuto ni yori inochi ni arite ō tarazaran ya?

18 Kono yue ni hitotsu no tsumi yori tsumi seraruru koto no, subete no hito ni oyobishi gotoku, hitotsu no gi yori gi to serare, inochi wo uru koto mo subete no hito ni oyoberi.

19 Sore hitori no gyaku ni yorite, ōku tsumibito to serareshi gotoku, hitori no jun ni yorite ōku gi to serarubeshi.

20 Okite wo tatsuru wa tsumi wo masan tame nari: saredomo tsumi no masu tokoro ni wa megumi mo iyamaseri.

ROMA 6.

21 Kore tsumi no shi wo mote tsukasadoreru gotoku, megumi mo warera ga Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite kagiri naki inochi ni itarasan ga tame ni gi wo mote tsukasadoreri.

6 SHŌ.

SHIKARABA warera nani wo iwan ya? Megumi no masan tame ni tsumi ni orubeki ka?

2 Shikarazu, warera tsumi ni oite shinishi mono naru ni, ikade nao sono uchi ni oite ikin ya?

3 Iesu Kirisuto ni awan tote baputesuma wo ukeshi mono wa sunawachi sono shi ni awan tote kore wo ukeshi naru wo nanjira shirazaru ka?

4 Yue ni warera sono shi ni au baputesuma ni yorite kare to tomo ni hōmuraruru wa, Kirisuto Chichi no sakae ni yorite shi yori yomigaesareshi gotoku, warera mo atarashiki inochi ni ayumubeki tame nari.

5 Moshi warera kare no shi no sama ni hitoshikaraba, mata kare no yomigaeri ni mo hitoshikarubeshi.

6 Warera no furuki hito kare to tomo ni jūjika ni tsukeraruru wa, tsumi no

mi sutarite, ima yori tsumi ni tsukaezaru ga tame naru wo warera wa shiru.

7 Sowa shinishi mono wa tsumi yori yurusarureba nari.

8 Warera moshi Kirisuto to tomo ni shinaba, mata kare to tomo ni ikin koto wo shinzu.

9 Kirisuto shi yori yomigaerite mata shinazu, shi mo mata kare ni shu to narazaru wo shireri.

10 Kore sono shinishi wa tsumi ni tsuite hito tabi shinishi nari, sono ikuru wa Kami ni tsuite ikuru nari.

11 Kaku nanjira mo warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori, tsumi ni tsuite wa mizukara shinuru mono, mata Kami ni tsuite wa ikeru mono nari to omōbeshi.

12 Kono yue ni nanjira tsumi wo shinubeki karada ni ō tarashimete, sono yoku ni shitagau nakare.

13 Mata nanjira no shitai wo fugi no utsuwa to nashite, tsumi ni sasaguru koto nakare, shi yori yomigaerishi mono no gotoku, onore wo Kami ni sasage, mata shitai wo gi no utsuwa to nashite Kami ni tsukōbeshi.

14 Sowa nanjira megumi

ROMA 7.

no shita ni arite, okite no shita ni arazareba, tsumi wa nanjira ni shu to naru koto nakereba nari.

15 Shikaraba ikan? Warera megumi no shita ni arite, okite no shita ni arazaru ga yue ni, tsumi wo okasubeki ka? Shikarazu.

16 Nanjira mi wo sasage, shimobe to nari, tare ni shitagau to mo, sono shitagau tokoro no shimobe taru wo shirazaru ka? Aruiwa tsumi no shimobe to naraba, shi ni oyobi; aruiwa jun no shimobe to naraba, gi ni oyoban.

17 Shikaredomo ware Kami ni kansha su: nanjira wa moto tsumi no shimobe tarishikado; ima wa sude ni sazukeraeshi tokoro no oshie no nori ni kokoro yori shitagaite,

18 Tsumi yori yurusare, gi no shimobe to nareba nari.

19 Ware ima hito no koto wo karite ieru wa, nanjira ga nikutai yowaki yue nari: nanjira sono shitai wo sasagete kegare to aku no shimobe to nari, aku ni itarishi gotoku, ima mata sono shitai wo sasage, gi no shimobe to narite kiyoki ni itarubeshi.

20 Sowa nanjira tsumi no

shimobe narishi toki ni wa, gi ni tsukaezareba nari.

21 Nanjira ima hazuru tokoro no koto wo okonaishi, sono toki nani no mi wo etarishi ya? Korera no koto no hate wa shi nari.

22 Saredo ima tsumi yori yurusarete Kami no shimobe to naritareba, kiyoki ni itaru no mi wo etari; katsu sono hate wa kagiri naki inochi nari.

23 Tsumi no atai wa shi nari; Kami no tamamono wa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni oite tamawaru kagiri naki inochi nari.

7 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, ware ima okite wo shireru mono ni iwan: okite, wa hito no inochi no kagiri sono shu taru wo shirazaru ka?

2 Otto aru onna wa okite no tame ni otto no ikeru uchi wa sore ni tsunagaruredo, otto shinaba, sono okite yori yurusaru.

3 Sareba otto no ikeru uchi ni hoka no hito ni yukaba impu to tonōbeshi; moshi otto shinaba, sono okite yori yurusaruru ga yue ni hito ni yuku to mo, impu ni wa arazu.

4 Shikareba, waga kyōdai

ROMA 7.

yo, nanjira mo Kirisuto no mi ni yori, okite ni tsuite korosareshi mono nari; kore hoka no mono, sunawachi shi yori yomigaesare tamashi mono ni yukite, Kami no tame ni mi wo musuban to nari.

5 Warera niku ni arishi toki wa okite ni yoreru tsumi no yoku warera no shitai ni hatarakite, shi no tame ni mi wo mustuberi.

6 Saredomo ima warera wo tsunageru mono ni oite shinitareba, okite yori yurusare, gibun no furuki ni yorazu, rei no atarashiki ni yorite tsukau.

7 Shikaraba warera nani wo iubeki ka? Okite wa tsumi naru ya? Shikarazu, okite ni yorazareba, ware tsumi no tsumi taru wo shiru koto nashi. Sore okite ni, Musaboru nakare to iwazareba; ware musabori no tsumi taru wo shirazaru nari.

8 Shikashite tsumi wa imashime no ori ni norite waga uchi ni samazama no musabori wo okoseri. Okite nakereba, tsumi wa shineru mono nari.

9 Ware mukashi okite naku shite ikitaredo, imashime

kitarite tsumi wa iki kaeri, ware wa shineri.

10 Kakute hito wo ikasan tame no imashime wa, kette kore ware wo shinashimuru mono to nareri.

11 Ika ni to nareba, tsumi wa imashime no ori ni norite ware wo madowashi, sono imashime wo mote ware wo koroseri.

12 Sore okite wa kiyoshi; imashime no kiyoku, tada-shiku katsu zen nari.

13 Saraba zen naru mono ware wo shinashimuru ka? Shikarazu: shinashimuru mono wa tsumi nari. Tsumi wa zen naru mono wo mote ware wo shinashimureba, sono tsumi taru koto araware; mata imashime ni yorite tsumi no hanahadashiki koto wa arawaruru nari.

14 Sore okite wa rei naru mono to warera wa shiru; saredo ware wa niku naru mono ni shite, tsumi no shitai ni uraretari.

15 Sowa waga okonau tokoro no mono wa ware mo kore wo yoshi to sezu; waga negau tokoro no mono, ware kore wo nasazu: waga nikumu tokoro no mono, ware kore wo naseba nari.

16 Moshi ware negawazaru tokoro no mono wo oko-

ROMA 8.

nau toki wa okite wo zen to su.

17 Shikaraba ima yori kore wo okonau mono wa ware ni arazu, ware ni oru tokoro no tsumi nari.

18 Zen naru mono wa ware sunawachi waga niku ni orazaru wo shiru, sowa negau tokoro ware ni aredomo, zen wo okonau koto wo ezareba nari.

19 Ware negau tokoro no zen wa kore wo okonawazu, kaette negawazaru tokoro no aku wa kore wo okonae-ri.

20 Moshi ware negawazaru tokoro wo okonau toki wa, kore wo okonau mono wa ware ni arazu, ware ni oru tokoro no tsumi nari.

21 Kono yue ni ware zen wo okonawan to omou toki ni aku no ware ni oru kono hitotsu no nori aru wo obyū.

22 Sowa ware uchi naru hito ni tsuite wa, Kami no okite wo tanoshimedomo;

23 Waga shitai ni hoka no nori arite, waga kokoro no nori to tatakai, ware wo toriko ni shite waga shitai no uchi ni oru tsumi no nori ni shitagawasuru wo satereri.

24 Aa ware nayameru hi-

to naru kana! Kono shi no karada yori ware wo sukuwan mono wa tare zo ya?

25 Kore warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto naru ga yue ni Kami ni kansha su. Sareba ware mizukara kokoro nite wa Kami no nori ni shitagai, niku nite wa tsumi no nori ni shitagau nari.

8 SHŌ.

KONO yue ni Iesu Kirisuto ni aru mono wa tsumi seraruru koto nashi.

2 Sowa ikasu Rei no nori wa, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite tsumi to shi no nori yori ware wo yuruseba nari.

3 Sore okite wa niku ni yorite yowaku, sono atawazaru tokoro wo Kami wa nashi tamaeri: sunawachi onore no Ko wo tsumi no niku no katachi to nashite, tsumi no tame ni tsukawashi, niku ni oite tsumi wo basshinu.

4 Sore okite no gi wa niku ni shitagawade, rei ni shitagaite okonau warera ni jōju sen ga tame nari.

5 Niku ni shitagau mono wa niku no koto wo omoi; rei ni shitagau mono wa rei no koto wo omou.

6 Niku no koto wo omou

ROMA 8.

wa shi nari: rei no koto wo omou wa inochi nari, yasuki nari.

7 Sowa niku no koto wo omou wa Kami ni motoru ga yue nari: kore Kami no okite ni shitagawazu, mata shitagau koto atawazaru ni yoru.

8 Shikashite niku ni oru mono wa Kami no kokoro ni kanau koto atawazu.

9 Moshi Kami no Rei nanjira ni sumaba, nanjira wa niku ni orade, rei ni oran. Oyoso Kirisuto no Rei naki mono wa Kirisuto ni tsukazaru mono nari.

10 Moshi Kirisuto nanjira ni oraba, karada wa tsumi ni yorite shini; tamashii wa gi ni yorite ikin.

11 Moshi Iesu wo shi yori yomigaerashishi mono no Rei nanjira ni sumaba, Kirisuto wo shi yori yomigaerashishi mono wa, sono nanjira ni sumu tokoro no Rei wo mote nanjira ga shinubeki karada wo mo ikasubeshi.

12 Kono yue ni kyōdai yo, warera niku no tame ni ou tokoro arite, niku ni shitagai tsukōru mono ni arazu.

13 Moshi niku ni shitagai tsukaenaba, shinubeshi: mo-

shi rei ni yorite karada no hataraki wo korosaba, ikubeshi.

14 Oyoso Kami no Rei ni michibikaruru mono wa, kore sunawachi Kami no ko nari.

15 Nanjira ga ukeshi rei wa shimobe taru mono no gotoku, futa tabi osore wo idaku rei ni arazu; Aba Chichi to yobu ko taru mono no rei nari.

16 Seirei mizukara warera no rei to tomo ni warera ga Kami no ko taru wo akashi su.

17 Warera moshi ko taraba, mata yotsugi taran; sunawachi Kami no yotsugi ni shite, Kirisuto to tomo ni yotsugi taru mono nari. Warera moshi kare to tomo ni kurushimi wo ukenaba, kare to tomo ni sakae wo mo ukubeshi.

18 Ware omou ni, ima no toki no kurushimi wa, warera ni arawaren sakae ni kurabubeki ni arazu.

19 Sore tsukuraeshi mono no fukaki nozomi wa, Kami no kotachi no arawaren koto wo materu nari.

20 Sowa tsukuraeshi mono no munashiki ni kaeraseraruru wa sono negau tokoro ni arazu; sunawachi

ROMA 8.

kore wo kaerasuru mono ni yoreri.

21 Mata tsukuraeshi mono no mizukara yabure no shimobe taru koto wo nogare, Kami no kotachi no sakae naru jiyū ni iran koto wo yurusaren to no nozomi wo tamotasaretari.

22 Yorozu no tsukurare-shi mono wa ima ni itaru made tomo ni nageki, tomo ni kurushimu koto aru wo warera wa shiru.

23 Tada korera no mono nomi narazu, Seirei no hajimete musuberu mi wo moteru warera mo mizukara kokoro no uchi ni nagekite ko to naran koto, sunawachi warera no karada no sukuwaren koto wo matsu.

24 Warera ga sukui wo uru wa nozomi ni yoreri; saredo nozomi wo miba mata nozomi nashi; sude ni miru tokoro no mono wa ikade nao kore wo nozoman ya?

25 Moshi warera imada mizaru mono wo nozomaba, shinobite kore wo matsubeshi.

26 Seirei mo mata warera no yowaki wo tasuku; warera wa inorubeki tokoro wo shirazaredomo, Seirei mizukara iigataki no na-

geki wo mote warera no tame ni inorinu.

27 Hito no kokoro wo mi tamau mono wa Seirei no omoi wo mo shireri; sowa Kami no kokoro ni shitagaiteseito no tame ni inoreba nari.

28 Mata subete no koto wa Kami no mune ni yorite manekaretaru, Kami wo ai suru mono no tame ni koto-gotoku hatarakite eki wo nasu wo warera wa shireri.

29 Sore Kami wa arakajime shiri tamau tokoro no mono wo sono Ko no katachi ni narawasen to; arakajime kore wo sadamu; ko wa sono Ko wo ōku no kyōdai no uchi ni chakushi tarasen ga tame nari.

30 Mata arakajime sadametaruru tokoro no mono wa kore wo maneki; manekitaruru mono wa kore wo gi to shi; gi to shitaru mono wa kore ni sakae wo tamaeri.

31 Saraba korera no koto ni oite nani wo ka iwan? Moshi Kami warera wo mamoraba, tare ka warera ni teki sen ya?

32 Onore no Ko wo oshimazu shite, warera subete no tame ni kore wo wataseru mono wa, nadoka kare ni soete bammotsu wo mo-

ROMA 9.

warera ni tamawazaran ya?

33 Kami no erabitaru mono no wo uttaen mono wa tare zo ya? Gi to suru Kami naru ka?

34 Tsumi wo sadamuru mono wa tare zo ya? Shinite mata yomigari, Kami no migi ni arite, warera no tame ni torinashi tamau Kirisuto naru ka?

35 Kirisuto no itsukushi-mi yori warera wo hanaraisen mono wa tare zo ya? Nayami naru ka? Aruiwa kurushimi naru ka, seme ka, ue ka, hadaka ka, ayauki ka, tsurugi naru ka?

36 Kore,

Warera hinemōsu nanji no tame ni shi ni watasare,

Hofuraren to suru hitsuji no gotoku seraruru nari.

to shirusaretaru ga gotoshi.

37 Saredomo warera wo itsukushimeru mono ni yori subete korera no koto ni kachi ete amari ari.

38 Sowa aruiwa shi, aruiwa inochi, aruiwa ten no tsukai, aruiwa tsukasa, aruiwa chikara aru mono, aruiwa ima aru mono, aruiwa nochi aran mono,

39 Aruiwa takaki, aruiwa fukaki, mata hoka no tsu-

kurareshi mono wa warera wo waga Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yoreru, Kami no itsukushiimi yori hanarasuru koto atawazaru mono naru wo ware wa shinzeri.

9 SHŌ.

WARE Kirisuto ni tsukeru mono nareba, waga kotoba wa makoto ni shite itsuwari nashi; katsu waga ryōshin Seirei ni kaujite,

2 Ware ni ōi naru urei aru koto to kokoro ni taezaru no itami aru koto to wo akashi su.

3 Moshi waga kyōdai, waga kotsuniku no tame ni naran ni wa, aruiwa Kirisuto yori hanare, horobi ni itaran mo mata waga negai nari.

4 Karera wa Isuraeru no hito nari, Kami no ko naru koto, mata sakae, mata chikai, mata okite wo taterareshi koto, mata matsuri no nori, mata yakusoku wa mina karera ni tsukeri.

5 Senzotachi wa kore karera ga senzo nari: nikutai ni yorite ieba, Kirisuto mo mata karera yori izu: kare wa bammotsu no ue ni arite, yoyo homare wo ubeki Kami nari. Amen.

ROMA 9.

6 Ima ieru tokoro wa, Kami no kotoba no sutareri to iu ni wa arazu; sowa Isuraeru yori izuru mono kotogotoku Isuraeru ni arazu.

7 Mata Aburhamu no sue nareba tote, kotogotoku sono ko taru ni arazu; tada Isaku yori izuru mono nanji no sue to tonaerarubeshi to shirusaretari.

8 Sunawachi niku ni yorite ko taru mono, korera wa Kami no ko taru ni arazu, tada yakusoku ni yorite ko taru mono wa sono sue to seraruru nari.

9 Toki itaraba ware kitaran, Sara ni nanshi arubeshi to, kore yakusoku no kotoba nari.

10 Kore nomi narazu, mata Ribeka warera no senzo Isaku hitori ni shitagaite, futago wo haramishi toki,

11 Sono ko imada umarezu, mata yoshi ashi wo nasazaredo, Kami no erabi tamaishi mi kokoro wa kawaru koto naku, okonai ni yorade, meshi ni yoru wo arawasan tote,

12 Ani wa otōto ni tsukaen to Ribeka ni ii tamaeri.

13 Shirushite, Ware wa Yakobu wo ai shi, Esau wo

nikumeri to aru ga gotoshi.

14 Shikaraba warera nani wo iwan ya? Kami ni fugi naru tokoro aru ya? Aru koto nashi.

15 Kami Mōse ni iu, Ware meguman to omou mono wo megumi, ware awareman to omou mono wo awaremu to.

16 Sareba negau mono ni mo, hashiru mono ni mo yorazu; tada megumu tokoro no Kami ni yoreri.

17 Seisho no uchi ni Kami Paro ni, Ware nanji wo tatsuru wa, koto ni nanji wo mote waga chikara wo arawashi, mata waga na wo amaneku sekai ni tsutaen ga tame nari to shimeshi tamaeri.

18 Sareba Kami wa awareman to omou mono wo awaremi, katakuna ni sen to omou mono wo katakuna ni seri.

19 Sareba nanji ware ni iwan, Kami nanzo nao hito wo togamuru ya? Tare ka sono mune ni sakarau koto wo sen to.

20 Aa hito yo, nanji nani bito nareba, Kami ni ii sakarau ya? Tsukurareshi mono wa tsukurishi mono ni mukaite, Nanji nani yue

ROMA 9.

ni ware wo kaku tsukurishi to iubeken ya?

21 Suemonoshi wa onaji tsuchikure wo mote hitotsu no utsuwa wo tōtoku, hitotsu no utsuwa wo iyashiku tsukuru no ken aru ni arazu ya?

22 Moshi Kami ikari wo arawashi, sono chikara wo shimesan tame ni, horobi ni sonawareru utsuwa wo nagaku tae shinobu koto wo nashi;

23 Mata sakae ni arakajime sonaeshi, megumi no utsuwa ni sono sakae no yutaka naru wo shimesan to seba; warera nani no iu koto aran ya?

24 Kono megumi no utsuwa, sunawachi warera mesareshi tokoro no mono wa, tada Yudayabito nomi narazu, mata Ihōjin no uchi yori mo mesaretari.

25 Kami Hosea no fumi ni Ware wa waga tami narazarishi mono wo waga tami to tonae, Ai sezarishi mono wo ai suru mono to tonae.

26 Mata, Nanjira waga tami narazu to iwaretarishi, Sono tokoro no karera mo ikeru Kami no

ko to tonaerarubeshi to ieru ga gotoshi.

27 Izaya mo Isuraeru ni tsuite yobawari iikeru wa, Isuraeru no ko no kazu wa umi no suna no gotoku naredomo, sukuwaruru mono wa tada wazuka naran:

28 Kami wa gi wo mote sono kotoba wo sadame, kore wo nashi owarubeshi; sowa sadame tamau tokoro no koto wa Shu sumiyaka ni kono chi ni okonōbeke-reba nari.

29 Mata saki ni Izaya iite,

Moshi bangun no Shu warera ni tane wo nokosazarishi naraba, Warera mo sude ni Sodomu no gotoku naran, mata Gomora ni onajikaran

to aru ga gotoshi.

30 Saraba warera nani to ka iwan? Gi wo oi motomezaru Ihōjin wa gi wo etari; kore sunawachi shinkō ni yoru tokoro no gi nari.

31 Saredo gi no okite wo oi motomeshi Isuraeru wa gi no okite ni oi shikazariki.

32 Ko wa ika naru yue zo? Karera wa shinkō ni yorazu, okonai ni yorite oi motomen to seshi hodo ni,

ROMA 10.

tsumazuku ishi ni tsumazukitareba nari.

33 Miyo, ware tsumazuku ishi, mata samataguru iwa wo Shion ni okan; Subete kore wo shin-zuru mono wa hazukashimerareji to shirusaretaru ga gotoshi.

10 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, ware kokoro ni negau tokoro to Kami ni inoru tokoro wa, Isuraeru no sukuwaren koto nari.

2 Karera ga Kami ni neshin naru koto wa ware akashi su; saredomo sono neshin wa chishiki ni yoru ni arazu.

3 Karera wa Kami no gi wo shirazu, onore no gi wo taten koto wo motomete Kami no gi ni shitagawazaru nari.

4 Subete shin-zuru mono no gi to seraren tame ni, Kirisuto wa okite no owari to nareri.

5 Mōse okite ni yoreru gi wo sashite wa, Kore wo okonau mono kore ni yorite inochi wo ubeshi to shirushitari.

6 Saredo shinkō ni yoreru gi wa kaku ieri, Nanji kokoro ni, Kirisuto wo izanai

kudaran tame ni, tare ka ten ni noboran to iu koto nakare.

7 Mata Kirisuto wo shinishi mono no uchi yori izanai kaeran tame ni, tare ka yomiji ni kudaran to iu koto nakare.

8 Saraba nani to ieru zo? Michi wa nanji ni chikaku, nanji no kuchi ni ari, nanji no kokoro ni ari to, kore sunawachi warera ga noburu tokoro no shinkō no michi nari.

9 Sowa moshi nanji kuchi nite Shu Iesu wo ii arawashi, mata nanji kokoro nite Kami no kare wo shi yori yomigaerashishi wo shinzeba sukuwarubeshi.

10 Sore hito wa kokoro ni shinjite gi to serare, kuchi ni ii arawashite sukuwaruru nari.

11 Seisho ni, Subete kare wo shin-zuru mono wa hazukashimerareji to ieri.

12 Yudayabito to Girishia-bito no hedate nashi; sowa subete no mono no Shu wa tada itsu nareba nari; oyo-so kore wo yobi motomuru mono ni wa megumi wo yutaka ni shi,

13 Subete Shu no na wo yobi motomuru mono wa sukuwarubeshi.

ROMA 11.

14 Sareba, imada shinze-zaru mono wo ikade yobi motomuru koto wo en ya? Imada kikazaru mono wo ikade shin-zuru koto wo en ya? Imada noburu mono arazuba, ikade kiku koto wo en ya?

15 Moshi tsukawasarezu-ba, ikade noburu koto wo en ya? Shirushite, Odayaka naru koto wo nobe, mata yoki koto wo noburu mono no sono ashi wa uruwashiki kana to aru ga gotoshi.

16 Saredo kotogotoku fukuin wo kiki ukeshi ni arazu, Izaya katsute, Shu yo, warera ga noburu tokoro wo shinzeshi mono wa tare zo ya to ieri.

17 Shikareba shinkō wa kiku yori ide, kiku tokoro wa Kami no kotoba ni yoreru nari.

18 Ware towan, Karera wa imada kikazarishi ka? Kikeri;

Sono koe wa amaneku sekai ni ide,

Sono kotoba wa chi no hate ni made oyoberi.

19 Ware mata towan, Isuraeru wa shirazarishi ka? Shireri: saki ni Mōse iu,

Ware tami ni arazaru mono wo mote nan-

jira wo netamasen.

Mata oroka naru tami wo mote nanjira wo ikarasen to.

20 Izaya habakaru koto naku iikeru wa,

Ware wo tazunekarishi mono ni ware aeri,

Towazarishi mono ni ware arawarenu.

21 Mata Isuraeru ni tsuite wa, Ware hinemosu te wo agete, motori shitagawazaru tami ni mukaeri to iishi nari.

11 SHŌ.

SARABA, ware iwan, Kami wa sono tami wo suteshi ya? Kiwamete shikarazu. Ika ni to nareba, ware mo mata Isuraeru no hito, Aburahamu no sue, Beniyamin no wakare nari.

2 Kami wa sono arakajime shiri tamau tokoro no tami wo sutezariki. Nanjira Iriya ni tsuite seisho ni nose-taru koto wo shirazaru ka? Kare Isuraeru wo Kami ni uttae iikeru wa,

3 Shu yo, karera wa nanji no yogensha wo koroshi, nanji no dan wo koboteri; tada ware nokosareshi ni, mata waga inochi wo mo motomen to suru nari.

4 Shikaru ni nani to Ka-

ROMA 11.

mi wa kotae tamaishi ya? Ware mizukara no tame ni Baaru ni hizamazukazaru mono shichi sen nin wo nokoseri to.

5 Kaku no gotoku ima mo nao megumi no erabi ni yorite nokoreru mono ari.

6 Moshi megumi ni yoraba, okonai ni wa yorazaru nari; shikarazareba, megumi wa megumi tarazu: moshi okonai ni yoraba, megumi ni arazu; shikarazareba okonai wa okonai tarazaru nari.

7 Saraba nani wo iwan, Isuraeru wa sono motomuru tokoro wo ezu; erabareshi mono wa kore wo ete, nokosareshi mono wa nibuku seraretari.

8 Kami wa konnichi ni itaru made, karera ni nibuki kokoro, miezaru me, kikoezaru mimi wo atau to shirusareshi ga gotoshi.

9 Mata Dabide iikeru wa, Karera ga mushiro kawarite wana to nare, ami to nare: Tsumazuku mono to nare, sono mukui to nare,

10 Karera no me wo kuraku shite mieshimezu, Sono se wo tsune ni kagamashimeyo.

11 Saraba ware iwan, Karera ga tsumazuki wa taore ni oyobishi ya? Shikarazu, kaette karera ga ayamachi ni yori sukui wa Ihōjin ni oyoberi; kore Isuraeru wo hagemasasen ga tame nari.

12 Moshi karera no ayamachi yo no tomi to nari, sono otoroe Ihōjin no tomi to naran ni wa, mashite karera no sakan naru ni oite wo ya?

13 Ware nanjira Ihōjin ni iwan, ware wa Ihōjin no shito naru ga yue ni, waga tsutome wo omonzeri.

14 Kore waga kotsuniku no nomo wo ika ni shite ka hagemashi, sono uchi yori sunin wo sukuwan ga tame nari.

15 Moshi karera no suteraruru koto yo no yawaragi to naraba, sono uke modosaruru wa shinitaru mono no uchi yori ikuru ni onajikarazu ya?

16 Moshi hatsuho no pan kiyokaraba, subete no pan mo mata kiyoku; moshi ne kiyokaraba, eda mo mata kiyokarubeshi.

17 Moshi ikubaku no eda wo oraretaru ni, nanji no no kanran naru sore wo sono uchi ni tsugare, tomo ni so-

ROMA 11.

no ne ni yori, tomo ni sono uruoi wo ukuru naraba,

18 Moto no eda ni mukaitte hokoru nakare; tatoi hokoru to mo nanji wa ne wo tamotazu, ne wa nanji wo tamoteri.

19 Saraba nanji eda no oraretaru wa, waga tsugaren tame nari to iwan.

20 Saredo karera no oraretaru wa fushinkō ni yori; nanji ga tateru wa shinkō ni yoru nareba, hokoru koto nakare, tada osoreyo.

21 Sowa Kami moshi moto ki no eda wo sae oshimazuba, osoraku wa nanji wo mo oshimaji.

22 Sareba Kami no itsukushimi to ogosoka naru to wo miyo: sono ogosoka naru koto wa taoreshi mono ni arawarenu; nanji itsukushimi ni oraba, sono itsukushimi wa nanji ni aran; shikarazareba, mata nanji mo kiri hanasarubeshi.

23 Moshi fushinkō ni orazuba, karera mo mata tsugaren; Kami wa yoku kore wo tsugi ureba nari.

24 Nanji-moshi moto umaretsuki taru no no kanran yori kirare, sono umaretsuki ni motorite yoki kanran ni tsugaretaran ni wa, mashite moto ki no eda wa onoga

sono kanran ni tsugarezaran ya?

25 Kyōdai yo, ware nanjira ga mizukara wo kashikoshi to suru koto nakaran tame ni kono okugi wo shirazaru wo konomazu; sunawachi ikubaku no Isuraeru no nibuki wa Ihōjin no kazu mitsuru ni itaran toki made nari.

26 Shikashite Isuraeru no hito kotogotoku sukuwaruru wo en: shirushite,

Sukuite wa Shion yori idete;

Yakubu no fuken wo tori nozokan;

27 Mata sono tsumi wo yurusu toki ni, Ware karera ni taten tokoro no chikai wa kore nari

to aru ga gotoshi.

28 Fukuin ni tsuite wa nanjira no eki no tame ni karera wa nikumare; erabi ni tsuite wa senzo no yue ni yorite karera wa ai seraruru nari.

29 Sowa Kami no tamamono to maneki wa kawaru koto naki ni yoru.

30 Moto nanjira wa Kami ni somukishi ga, ima karera ga somukeru ni yorite, nanjira awaremi wo uketaru ga gotoku,

ROMA 12.

31 Ima karera no somu-keru wa nanjira no awaremi wo ukuru ni yorite, mata awaremi wo uken tame nari.

32 Sore Kami wa subete no hito wo awareman ga tame ni mina kore wo somuki no uchi ni ire kako-meri.

33 Aa, Kami no chi to shiki no tomi wa fukai kana! Sono sabaki wa hakari gataku, sono michi wa tazune gatashi.

34 Tare ka Shu no kokoro wo shirishi? Tare ka kare to tomo ni hakaru koto wo seshi ya?

35 Tare ka mazu kare ni ataete, sono mukui wo uken ya?

36 Sowa bammotsu wa kare yori ide, kare ni yori, kare ni kaereba nari; negawaku wa, yoyo homare Kami ni are. Amen.

12 SHŌ.

SAREBA, kyōdai yo, ware Kami no moromoro no awaremi wo mote nanjira ni susumu; sono mi wo Kami no kokoro ni kanau, kiyoki, ikeru sonaemono to nashite Kami ni sasageyo: kore nasubeki no matsuri nari.

2 Mata kono yo ni narau

nakare, nanjira Kami no mattaku, katsu zen ni shite, yorokobubeki mune wo shiran ga tame ni kokoro wo kaete arata ni seyo.

3 Ware ukuru tokoro no megumi ni yorite, nanjira ono-ono ni tsugen, kokoro wo takaburi, omoi wo sugosu koto nakare; Kami no ono-ono ni tamawaritaru shinkō no hakari ni shita-gaite tairaka ni omōbeshi.

4 Sunawachi warera hitotsu karada ni ōku no eda aredomo, mina sono tsutome wo onajū sezarū ga gotoku,

5 Ono-ono Kirisuto ni oite hitotsu karada tareba, mata tagai ni sono eda taru nari.

6 Sareba tamawaru tokoro no megumi ni yorite, ono-ono tamamono wo koto ni seri: aruiwa yogen araba, shinkō no hakari ni shita-gaite yogen wo nashi;

7 Aruiwa tsutome araba, sono tsutome wo nashi; aruiwa oshie wo nasu mono wa, sono oshie wo nashi:

8 Susume wo nasu mono wa, sono susume wo nashi; hodokoshi wo nasu mono wa, oshimi naku hodokoshi; osame wo nasu mono wa, okotarazu osame; awaremi wo nasu mono wa, yorokobite awaremubeshi.

ROMA 13.

9 Ai wa itsuwaru koto nakare; aku wa nikumi; zen wa shitashimi;

10 Kyōdai no ai wo mote tagai ni ai shi; reigi wo mote ai yuzuri;

11 Tsutomete okotarazu; kokoro wo atsuku shite, Shu ni tsukae;

12 Nozomite yorokobi; nayami ni tae; inori wo tsune ni shi;

13 Seito no tomoshiki wo nigiwashi; tabibito wo nengoro ni seyo.

14 Nanjira wo sokonau mono wo shuku shi; kore wo shuku shite norōbeka-razu.

15 Yorokobu mono to tomo ni yorokobi, kanashimu mono to tomo ni kanashimubeshi.

16 Ai tagai ni kokoro wo onajū shi, takaki omoi wo nasazu, kaette hikuki ni tsukeyo; mata mizukara wo satoshi to suru nakare.

17 Aku wo mote aku ni mukuyuru nakare; hitobito no yoshi to suru tokoro wo kokoro ni tomete, kore wo nashi;

18 Nashi ubeki tokoro wa, chikara wo tsukushite hitobito to mutsubi shitashimubeshi.

19 Waga ai surū mono

yo, sono ada wo mukuyuru nakare; shirizokite Shu no ikari wo mate: sowa shirushite, Shu no ii tamaikeru wa, Ada wo kaesu wa ware ni ari, ware kanarazu kore wo mukuin to areba nari.

20 Kono yue ni nanji no ada moshi uenaba, kore ni kurawase; moshi kawakaba, kore ni nomaseyo: nanji kaku suru wa atsuki hi wo kare no kōbe ni tsumu nari.

21 Nanji aku ni kataruru nakare, zen wo mote aku ni katsubeshi.

13 SHŌ.

KAMI ni arite ken wo moteru mono ni, subete hitobito shitagōbeshi; sowa Kami yori idezaru ken naku; oyoso aru tokoro no ken wa Kami no tate tamau tokoro nareba nari.

2 Kono yue ni ken ni sakarau mono wa Kami no sadame ni somuku nari; somuku mono wa mizukara sono sabaki wo ukubeshi.

3 Tsukasabito wa yoki waza no osore ni arazu, ashiki waza no osore nari: nanji ken wo osorezaru koto wo negau ka? Tada yoki wo okonae; sareba kare yori homare wo en:

4 Kare wa nanji ni eki sen

ROMA 14.

tame no, Kami no shimobe nari: moshi aku wo nasaba osoreyo, kare wa itazura ni yaiba wo torazu: Kami no shimobe tareba, aku wo okonau mono ni ikari wo mote mukuyuru mono nari.

5 Yue ni koreni shitagae; tada ikari ni yorite nomi shitagawazu, ryōshin ni yorite shitagōbeshi.

6 Kono yue ni nanjira mitsugi wo osameyo; kare-ra wa Kami no tsukaibito ni shite, tsune ni kono koto wo tsukasadoreri.

7 Nanjira ukubeki tokoro no hito ni wa, kore ni atae-yo; mitsugi wo ukubeki mono ni wa, kore ni mitsugi shi; ze wo ukubeki mono ni wa, kore ni ze shi; osorubeki mono ni wa, osore; tōtobubeki mono wa, kore wo tōtobe.

8 Nanjira tagai ni ai wo ou no hoka, subete no koto wo hito ni ou koto nakare; sowa hito wo ai suru mono wa okite wo mattō sureba nari.

9 Sore kan-in suru nakare, korosu nakare, nusumu nakare, itsuwari no akashi wo tatsuru nakare, musaboru nakare to ieru kono hoka nao imashime aru to mo, onore no gotoku nanji

no tonari wo ai subeshi to ieru kotoba no uchi ni komoritari.

10 Ai wa tonari wo sokonawazu; kono yue ni ai wa okite wo mattō su.

11 Kaku no gotoku nasubeshi, warera wa toki wo shireri, ima wa nemuri yori samubeki no toki nari; sowa shinkō no hajime yori sara ni warera no sukui wa chikashi.

12 Yo sude ni fukete, hi chikazukeri; yue ni warera kuraki no waza wo sutete, hikari no yoroi wo kirubeshi.

13 Okonai wo tadashiku shite, hiru ayumu gotoku subeshi; tōtetsu, suishu, mata kan-in, kōshoku, mata arasoi, netami ni ayumu koto nakare.

14 Tada nanjira Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo kiyo, nikutai no yoku wo okonawan ga tame ni, sono sonae wo nasu koto nakare.

14 SHŌ.

SHINKŌ no yowaki mono wo ukeyo: saredo sono omou tokoro wo najiru nakare.

2 Aru hito wa subete no mono wo kurōbeshi to shinji; aru hito wa yowaku shite, tada yasai wo kuraeri;

ROMA 14.

3 Kurau mono wa kurawazaru mono wo karoshimuru koto nakare: kurawazaru mono wa kurau mono wo sabaki suru nakare: Kami kore wo ukureba nari.

4 Nanji nanibito nareba hito no shimobe wo sabaki suru ka? Kare no aruiwa tachi, aruiwa taoruru koto wa sono shu ni yoreri. Kare mata kanarazu tateraren: Kami wa yoku kore wo tate ureba nari.

5 Aru hito wa kono hi wo kano hi ni masareri to shi; aru hito wa izure no hi mo mina onaji to su: ono-ono mizukara sadamete, sono koro wo katō subeshi.

6 Hi wo mamoru mono mo, Shu no tame ni mamori; hi wo mamorazaru mono mo, Shu no tame ni mamorazu; kurau mono mo, Shu no tame ni kuraeri; sowa Kami ni sha suru koto wo sureba nari: kurawazaru mono mo, Shu no tame ni kurawazu: kore mata Kami ni sha suru koto wo seri.

7 Warera no uchi onore no tame ni iki, onore no tame ni shinuru mono nashi:

8 Sowa warera ikuru mo Shu no tame ni iki, shinuru mo Shu no tame ni shinu: kono yue ni aruiwa iki,

aruiwa shinuru mo, warera wa mina Shu no mono nari.

9 Sore Kirisuto no shinite mata ikishi wa, sunawachi ikeru mono to shineru mono no Shu to naran tame nari.

10 Nanji nanzo sono kyōdai wo sabaki suru ya? Nanzo sono kyōdai wo karonzuru ya? Warera wa mina Kirisuto no daizen ni tatsubeki mono nari.

11 Shirushite,

Shu no ii tamaeru wa, Ware wa ikeru Kami, subete no hiza wa waga mae ni kagamari,

Subete no shita wa ware wo sambu subeshi

to aru ga gotoshi.

12 Kono yue ni warera ono-ono onore no koto wo Kami ni uttōbeshi.

13 Sareba warera tagai ni sabaki suru koto nakare, mushiro kyōdai no mae ni tsumazuku mono, aruiwa samataguru mono wo okazaran koto wo sadamubeshi.

14 Ware wa Shu Iesu ni yorite subete no mono kiyokarazaru naki wo shiri, katsu kore wo shinzu: saredo hito moshi kiyokarazu to omowaba, sono hito ni oite wa sunawachi kiyokarazaru nari.

ROMA 15.

15 Nanji moshi shokumotsu no tame ni kyōdai wo ureeshimeba, sono okonau tokoro ai no michi ni kanawazu; Kirisuto kare no tame ni shini tamaitareba, nanji shokumotsu ni yorite kare wo horobosu koto nakare.

16 Nanjira no zen wo mote hito ni soshiraruru koto wo suru nakare:

17 Sowa Kami no kuni wa inshoku ni arazu; tada gi to kwa to Seirei ni yoreru yorokobi ni ari.

18 Kaku no gotoku shite Kirisuto ni tsukōru mono wa Kami no kokoro ni kanai, mata hito ni zen to seraruru nari.

19 Kono yue ni warera hito waboku sen koto to, ai tagai ni toku wo taten koto to wo oi motomubeshi.

20 Shokumotsu ni yorite Kami no naseru tokoro wo kobotsu koto nakare. Subete no mono mina kiyoshi; shikaredomo kore wo kurōte, hito wo tsumazukasuru mono ni wa aku to naran.

21 Niku wo kurau, sake wo nomu, nanigoto ni yorazu nanji no kyōdai wo taoshi, aruiwa tsumazukase, aruiwa yowaku suru wa yokarazaru nari.

22 Nanji shin aru ka, onore kore wo Kami no mae ni mamori; sono yoshi to suru tokoro wo mote mizukara sabaki suru koto naki mono wa saiwai nari.

23 Utagau mono moshi kurawaba, tsumi ni sadameraru; kore shinkō ni yorite kurawazareba nari; subete shinkō ni yorite sezaru mono wa tsumi nari.

15 SHŌ.

SAREBA warera tsuyoki mono wa tsuyokarazaru mono no yowaki wo oite, onore no kokoro ni yorokobazaru wo mo nasubeki koto nari.

2 Warera ono-ono tonari no toku wo taten tame ni zen wo mote kore wo yorokobasubeshi.

3 Kirisuto sura nao onore wo yorokobasu koto wo sezariki: sowa, Nanji wo soshiru mono no soshiri wa ware ni oyoberi to shirusareshi gotoshi.

4 Hayaku yori shirusaretaru tokoro wa mina warera ni oshiete, seisho no shinobi to nagusame to no koto ni yorite, nozomi wo esasen tame ni shiruseru nari.

5 Shinobi to nagusame wo atōru Kami no nanjira ni

ROMA 15.

Iesu Kirisuto wo narai, tagai ni kokoro wo onajū suru koto wo ataete,

6 Nanjira wo shite kokoro wo hitotsu ni shi, kuchi wo hitotsu ni shi, Kami sunawachi warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no Chichi wo sambishi, agameshime tamawan koto wo negaeri.

7 Kono yue ni Kirisuto Kami wo agamen tame ni warera wo ukuru ga gotoku, nanjira mo tagai ni ukubeshi.

8 Ware iwan, Kami no makoto no tame ni, Iesu Kirisuto wa kasurei no tsukai to nari, senzo ni yakusoku shi tamaishi koto wo katōseri.

9 Mata Ihōjin mo sono awaremi ni yorite Kami wo agamu; shirushite,

Kono yue ni ware Ihōjin no uchi ni arite, nanji wo agame;

Mata,
Nanji no na wo sambishubeshi
to aru ga gotoshi:

10 Mata,
Ihōjin yo, Shu no tami to tomo ni yorokobu koto wo seyo to ieri.

11 Yorozu no kuni yo,
Shu wo iwōbeshi,
Yorozu no tami yo,

Shu wo setsu ni iwōbeshi to ieri.

12 Mata Izaya ieraku, Iessai no ne mezashi, Ihōjin wo osamen to suru mono okoran to su,
Ihōjin mina kore ni yoran to.

13 Nozomi wo atōru Kami no nanjira wo shite Seirei no chikara ni yori sono nozomi wo ōi ni sen ga tame ni, nanjira no shinkō yori okoru subete no yorokobi to yasuki wo mitashime tamawan koto wo negaeri.

14 Waga kyōdai yo, ware nanjira ga nasake ni michi, subete no chi ni michite, tagai ni susume uru koto wo shinzu.

15 Shikaredomo, kyōdai yo, ware nao nanjira ni omoi idasasen ga tame, habakarazu shite hobo nanjira ni kaki okureri. Kore Kami no ware ni tamau tokoro no megumi ni yoru nari;

16 Sunawachi Ihōjin no tame ni Iesu Kirisuto no tsukai to narite, Kami no fukuin no matsuri wo nashi, sasaguru tokoro no Ihōjin wo Seirei ni yorite kiyomashime, Kami no mi kokoro ni kanawasen tame nari.

ROMA 15.

17 Kono yue ni ware Kami no koto ni tsuite wa Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite hokoru tokoro ari.

18 Ikani to nareba, Kirisuto ware wo tasukete Ihōjin wo shitagawashimen tame ni, shirushi to, kotonaru waza no chikara to, Kami no Mitama no chikara wo arawashi, kotoba to okonai to wo mote Ierusalem yori amaneku Iruriko ni itaru made, sono fukuin wo tsutae-sase tamaishi koto no hoka wa, hitotsu no koto wo mo ware aete iwazaru nari.

20 Katsu ware tsutsushimite tanin no okishi dodai ni tateji to Iesu no na no imada tonaerarezaru tokoro ni fukuin wo nobe tsutaetari.

21 Imada kare ni tsuite tsutae wo ezaru mono wa mirubeku;

Imada kiku koto wo ezaru mono wa satorubeshi

to shirusaretaru ga gotoshi.

22 Kono yue ni shibashiba samatagerarete, ware nanjira ni itaru koto wo ezariki.

23 Ima kono chi ni tsutōbeki tokoro nashi; ware toshigoro nanjira ni yukan koto wo negaeru yue ni,

24 Hisupania ni omomukan (tsuide ni nanjira ni itarubeshi; sowa suguru toki ni nanjira ni ai, hobo kokoro ni mitsuru koto wo ete mata nanjira ni okuraren koto wo nozomeba nari)

25 Saredo ima ware seito wo tasuken tame ni Ierusalem ni yukan to su.

26 Makedonia to Akaya no hitobito, Ierusalem no mazushiki seito no tame ni, tasuke wo suru koto wo yorokobi to seri.

27 Karera yorokobite kore wo nasu wa sono ou tokoro aru ga yue nari: sowa Ihōjin moshi rei ni tsuku mono wo uketaran ni wa, mi ni tsuku mono wo mote mata karera ni tsukōbeki nari.

28 Kono yue ni ware kono koto owari, kono mi wo watahashishi nochi, nanjira ni yorite Hisupania ni yukan.

29 Ware nanjira ni yuku toki wa, Kirisuto no fukuin no michitaru megumi wo mote nanjira ni itaran koto wo shireri.

30 Kyōdai yo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni yori, Seirei no ai ni yorite nanjira ni susumu: negawaku wa, ware to tomo ni chikara wo tsukushite waga ta-

ROMA 16.

me ni Kami ni inoru koto wo seyo:

31 Sowa waga Yudaya ni aru fushinja yori tasukari, mata Ierusalem ni omomuku tsutome wo seito no kokoro ni kanawase,

32 Mata Kami no mune ni shitagai, yorokobite nanjira ni itari, tomo ni nagusame wo en ga tame nari.

33 Heian no Kami nanjira subete no mono to tomo ni imasan koto wo negau. Amen.

16 SHŌ.

WARE Kenkurea ni aru kyōkwai no shitsuji naru, warera no shimai Fuibe wo nanjira ni susumu.

2 Nanjira seito no nasubeki gotoku, Shu ni yorite kare wo uke, sono motomuru tokoro wa kore wo tasukeyo: kare wa moto ōku no hito wo tasuke, mata ware wo mo tasuku.

3 Kou, Purisukira to Akura ni yasuki wo toe: karera wa Iesu Kirisuto ni tsuite ware to tomo ni tsutomuru mono nari:

4 Mata waga inochi no tame ni onore no kubi wo tsurugi no shita ni okeri: tada ware nomi narazu,

Ihōjin no subete no kyōkwai mo mata karera ni kansha seri.

5 Mata sono ie ni aru kyōkwai ni mo yasuki wo toe. Mata waga ai suru tokoro no Epaineto ni yasuki wo toe; kare wa Ajia ni oite Kirisuto no hajime ni musuberu mi nari.

6 Warera no tame ni ōku no kurō wo seshi Maria ni yasuki wo toe.

7 Mata ware to tomo ni meshyūdo to narishi waga shinseki naru Anderoniko to Junia ni yasuki wo toe; karera shitotachi no uchi ni kikoe aru mono nari: ware ni sakidachite, Kirisuto ni orishi mono nari.

8 Kirisuto ni arite waga ai suru Anpiriato ni yasuki wo toe.

9 Kirisuto ni, tsuite warera to tomo ni tsutomuru Urubano, mata waga ai suru Sutaku ni yasuki wo toe.

10 Kirisuto ni oite tanren naru Apere ni yasuki wo toe; Arisutoburo no ie no mono ni yasuki wo toe.

11 Waga shinseki naru Herodeona ni yasuki wo toe. Narukiso no ie naru, Shu ni oru monodomo ni yasuki wo toe.

12 Terupaina to Teruposa ni yasuki wo toe; karera wa Shu ni oite kurō seshi onna nari. Mata ai seraruru Perushi ni yasuki wo toe; kare wa Shu ni oite ōku kurō seshi onna nari.

13 Shu ni erabareshi Rupo to sono haha to ni yasuki wo toe; kare ga haha wa sunawachi waga haha nari.

14 Asunkirito, Pirigon, Herema, Patoroba, Hereme, mata karera to tomo ni aru kyōdai ni yasuki wo toe.

15 Pirorogo, Juria, Nerio to sono shinai, mata Orumpa, oyobi karera to tomo naru subete no seito ni yasuki wo toe.

16 Nanjira kiyoki kuchitsuke wo mote tagai ni yasuki wo toe. Kirisuto no subete no kyōkwai nanjira ni yasuki wo toeri.

17 Kyōdai yo, ware nanjira ni susumu, oyoso nanjira ga manaberu tokoro no oshie ni somukite araso. wakatase, mata tsumazukasuru mono wo mitomete, kore wo sakeyo.

18 Kaku no gotoki mono wa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto ni tsukaezu, onore no hara ni tsukōru mono

nari; mata koto wo takūmi ni shi, kobi hetsuraite shitsuboku naru mono no kokoro wo azamuku nari.

19 Saredo nanjira no shitagaeru koto subete no hito ni hirogaritareba, ware nanjira no tame ni yorokoberi; ware nanjira ga zen ni kashikoku, aku ni oroka naran koto wo negau.

20 Heian no Kami nanjira no ashi no shita ni oite Satan wo sumiyaka ni kudakubeshi. Warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo negau.

21 Ware to tomo ni tsutomuru Temote to, waga shinseki Ruki, Yason, Soshipatero yori nanjira ni yasuki wo toeri.

22 Kono fumi wo kakeru Teriteo, ware Kirisuto ni oite nanjira ni yasuki wotou.

23 Ware to zenkwai no aruji Gayosu nanjira ni yasuki wo toeri. Machi no kurazukasa Erasuto, mata kyōdai Kuwaruto nanjira ni yasuki wo toeri.

24 Warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no megumi nanjira to tomo ni aran koto wo negau. Amen.

∴ Yo no narazarishi saki

yori kakuretarishikado, bankoku no tami wo shite shinji shitagawashimen ga tame, ima kagiri naki Kami no mei ni kanai, yogensha no fumi ni yorite arawareshi sono okugi ni shitagaite waga tsutōru fukuin, oyobi waga toku tokoro no Iesu

Kirisuto no oshie wo terashi, nanjira wo katō suru koto wo uru mono,

27 Sunawachi hitori no kashikoki Kami ni eikwō kagiri naku, Iesu Kirisuto ni yorite aran koto wo negau. Amen.

SHITO PAURO KORINTOBITO NI OKURERU SAKI NO FUMI.

1 SHŌ.

KAMI sono mune ni yori meshite, Iesu Kirisuto no shito nashi tamaeru Pauro oyobi kyōdai Sosutene,

2 Fumi wo Korinto ni aru, Kami no kyōkwai, sunawachi Kirisuto Iesu ni arite kiyomerare, mesarete seito to nareru mono, oyobi karera no tokoro ni mo, warera no tokoro ni mo, subete no tokoro ni oite, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no na wo yobu mono ni made okuru.

3 Nanjira, negawaku wa, warera no Chichi naru Kami, oyobi Shu Iesu Kirisuto yori megumi to yasuki wo ukeyo.

4 Iesu Kirisuto ni arite nanjira ga tamawarishi Kami no megumi ni tsuite, ware tsune ni nanjira no tame ni waga Kami ni kansha su;

5 Sowa nanjira kare ni arite, subete no koto, sunawachi subete no oshie to, subete no chishiki ni tomu koto wo etareba nari:

6 Kore Kirisuto no akashi

I. KORINTO 1.

nanjira no uchi ni katō serareshi ni yoru:

7 Kakute nanjira wa tamawareru tokoro no megumi kakuru koto naku, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no arawaren koto wo materi;

8 Kami wa owari made nanjira wo kataku shi, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no hi ni oite nanjira ni toga nakarashimu.

9 Sore Kami wa makoto nari, kare nanjira wo meshite, sono Ko warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no majiwari ni irashime tamaeri.

10 Kyōdai yo, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no na ni yorite ware nanjira ni susumu; nanjira mina iu koto wo onajū shi, katsu wakaruru koto naku, kokoro wo onajū shi, omoi wo onajū shite hitotsu ni ōbeshi.

11 Sowa waga kyōdai yo, Kuroe no ie no hito nanjira no koto wo ware ni tsugete, Nanjira no uchi ni arasoi ari to iitareba nari.

12 Nanjira ono-ono, Ware wa Pauro; ware wa Aporo; ware wa Kepa; ware wa Kirisuto ni zoku su to iu: ware kore wo iu nari.

13 Kirisuto wa amata ni

wakaruru mono naran ya? Pauro wa nanjira no tame ni jūjika ni tsukerareshi ya? Mata nanjira wa baputesuma wo ukete, Pauro no na ni irishi ya?

14 Ware Kami ni sha su, ware wa Kurisupo to Gayosu no hoka, nanjira no uchi hitori ni mo baputesuma wo hodokoshishi koto nashi;

15 Kowa waga na ni yorite baputesuma wo hodokosu to, hito ni iwaren koto wo osoretareba nari.

16 Ware mata Sutepana no ie no mono ni baputesuma wo hodokoseri: kono hoka ni wa ware hito ni baputesuma wo hodokoshishi koto aru ya ina wo shirazu.

17 Kirisuto no ware wo tsukawashishi wa baputesuma wo hodokosasen tame ni arazu, fukuin wo nobe tsutaeshimen tame nari: mata ware ni kotoba no chie wo mochiishime tamawazu; kore Kirisuto no jūjika no munashiku narazaran tame nari.

18 Sore jūjika no oshie wa horoburu mono ni wa oroka naru mono; warera sukuwaruru mono ni wa Kami no chikara taru nari.

19 Sunawachi shirushite,

I. KORINTO 2.

Ware chisha no chi wo horoboshi,

Satoki mono no satoki wo munashiku sen

to aru ga gotoshi.

20 Chisha izuku ni aru? Gakusha izuku ni aru? Kono yo no ronsha izuku ni aru? Kami wa kono yo no chie wo shite, oroka narashimuru ni arazu ya?

21 Yo no hito wa onore no chie wo tanomite, Kami wo shirazu; kore Kami no chie ni kanaeru nari: kono yue ni Kami wa dendō no oroka naru wo mote shinzuru mono wo sokuu wo yoshi to seri.

22 Yudayabito wa shirushi wo koi, Girishiabito wa chie wo motomu:

23 Warera wa jūjika ni tsukerareshi Kirisuto wo nobe tsutau: sunawachi kore wa Yudayabito ni wa tsuzumazuku mono, Girishiabito ni wa oroka naru mono nari;

24 Saredo mesaretaru mono ni wa, Yudayabito ni mo, Girishiabito ni mo, Kirisuto wa Kami no chikara, mata Kami no chie nari.

25 Sore Kami no oroka wa hito yori mo satoku; Kami no yowaki wa hito yori mo tsuyoshi.

26 Kyōdai yo, meshi wo kōmureru nanjira wo miyo; niku ni yoreru chie aru mono no ōkarazu, chikara aru mono ōkarazu, tōtoki mono ōkarazaru nari:

27 Kami wa chisha wo hazukashimen tote yo no oroka naru mono wo erabi; tsuyoki mono wo hazukashimen tote yo no yowaki mono wo erabu:

28 Mata Kami wa aru mono wo horobosan tote yo no iyashiki mono, karoshi-meraruru mono, sunawachi naki ga gotoki mono wo erabi tamaeri:

29 Kore subete no hito Kami no mae ni hokoru koto nakaran tame nari.

30 Nanjira wa Kami ni yorite Kirisuto Iesu ni ari; Iesu wa Kami ni taterarete, nanjira no chie, mata gi, mata kiyoki, mata aganai to nari tamaeri.

31 Shirushite, Hokoru mono wa Shu ni yorite hokorubeshi to aru ga gotoshi.

2 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, ware saki ni nanjira ni itarishi toki mo, kotoba to chie no suguretaru wo mote, nanjira ni Kami no akashi wo tsu-taezariki.

I. KORINTO 2.

2 Sowa ware Iesu Kirisuto to kare no jūjika ni tsuke-
rareshi koto no hoka wa
nanjira no uchi ni arite
nani wo mo shirumaji to
kokoro wo sadametareba
nari.

3 Ware nanjira to tomo
ni orishi toki wa yowaku,
katsu osore, mata ōku ono-
nokeri.

4 Waga iishi tokoro mata
waga nobeshi tokoro wa hi-
to no chie no uruwashiki
kotoba wo mochiizu; tada
Mitama to chikara no a-
kashi wo mochiitari:

5 Sowa nanjira no shinkō
wo shite hito no chie ni
yorazu, Kami no chikara
ni yorashimen to omoeba
nari.

6 Shikaredomo warera ma-
ttaki mono no uchi ni chie
wo kataru, kore kono yo no
chie ni arazu, mata kono
yo no tsukasa, sutaran to
suru mono no chie ni ara-
zu:

7 Warera no kataru to-
koro wa kakuretarishi Ka-
mi no okugi no chie nari;
kowa yo no hajime no saki
yori, Kami no arakajime
warera wo shite sakae wo
eshimen ga tame ni sadame
tamaishi mono nari.

8 Kono yo no tsukasa ni

kore wo shiru mono hitori
mo nashi: moshi shiraba,
sakae no Shu wo jūjika ni
tsukezarishi naran:

9 Shirushite,

Kami no onore wo ai
suru mono no tame
ni sonae tamaishi mo-
no wa,

Me imada mizu, mimi
imada kikazu,

Hito no kokoro ima-
da omowazaru mono
nari

to aru ga gotoshi.

10 Saredo Kami wa sono
Mitama wo mote kore wo
warera ni arawaseri: Mita-
ma wa subete no koto wo
tazune shiri; mata Kami
no fukaki koto wo mo taz-
une shiru nari.

11 Sore hito no koto wa
sono uchi ni aru rei no ho-
ka ni, tare ka kore wo shi-
ran ya? Kaku no gotoku
Kami no koto wa Kami no
Mitama no hoka ni shiru
mono nashi.

12 Warera no ukeshi wa
kono yo no rei ni arazu,
Kami yori izuru Mitama
nari; kore Kami no warera
ni tamaishi tokoro no mono
wo shirubeki tame nari.

13 Katsu warera kono ko-
to wo kataru ni, hito no
chie no oshiyuru tokoro no

I. KORINTO 3.

kotoba wo mochiizu, Seirei
no oshiyuru tokoro no ko-
toba wo mochiyuru nari;
sunawachi Mitama no ko-
toba wo mote Mitama no
koto ni ataru nari.

14 Umaretsuki no mama
naru hito wa Kami no Mi-
tama no koto wo ukezu:
kore kare ni wa oroka naru
mono to miyureba nari: ma-
ta kore wo shiru koto ata-
wazu; sowa Mitama no koto
wa Mitama ni yorite waki-
mōbeki mono naru ga yue
nari.

15 Saredo Mitama ni tsu-
keru mono wa subete no
koto wo wakimae shiru;
shikashite onore wa hito ni
wakimae shiraruru koto na-
shi.

16 Tare ka Shu no koko-
ro wo shirite, Shu wo oshi-
yuru mono aru ya? Sa-
redo warera wa Kirisuto no
kokoro wo moteri.

3 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, ware saki
ni nanjira ni katareru
toki, Mitama ni tsukeru
mono ni kataru ga gotoku
suru atawazu, tada niku ni
tsukeru mono no gotoku,
mata Kirisuto ni oru akago
ni kataru gotoku seri.

2 Ware nanjira ni chichi
wo nomashimete, kataki
mono wo ataezariki; nanji-
ra kurau koto atawazareba
nari: ima mo nao atawazu;

3 Sowa nanjira nao niku
ni tsukeru mono nareba na-
ri. Nanjira no uchi ni ne-
tami to araso i ari; kore nan-
jira niku ni tsukite, hito no
gotoku okonau ni arazu
ya?

4 Ware wa Pauro ni tsu-
ki, ware wa Aporo ni tsuku
to iu mono no aru wa kore
nanjira niku ni tsukeru na-
razu ya?

5 Pauro wa tare? Aporo
wa tare? Warera wa tada
ono-ono ni tamawareru mo-
no ni shitagai, nanjira wo
shite shinzeshimen tote tsu-
tomuru mono naru no hoka
nashi.

6 Sareba ware wa ue, Apo-
ro wa mizu sosogu; sodatsu-
ru mono wa tada Kami na-
ri.

7 Ueru mono, mizu sosogu
mono mo kazōru ni tarazu;
tada tōtoki wa sodatsuru to-
koro no Kami nari.

8 Sore ueru mono mo, mi-
zu sosogu mono mo kotona-
ru koto nashi, ono-ono hata-
raki ni shitagaite sono mu-
kui wo ubeshi.

9 Warera wa Kami to to-

I. KORINTO 3.

mo ni hataraku mono nari: nanjira wa Kami no hatake, Kami no ie nari.

10 Kami no ware ni tamaishi megumi ni shitagaite, ware kashikoki kōshi no gotoku, sude ni ishizue wo suetari; ima hoka no hito sono ue ni tatsu: ikani sono ue ni tatsubeki ka, ono-ono tsutsushimite subeshi.

11 Sowa sue tamaishi ishizue no hoka ni, tare mo ishizue wo suyuru koto atawazareba nari: kono ishizue wa sunawachi Iesu Kirisuto nari.

12 Moshi hito kono ishizue no ue ni kingin, hōseki, ki, kusa, wara wo mote tatenaba,

13 Ono-ono no waza wa akiraka naran: kano hi kore wo arawasubekereba nari; kore wa hi nite arawaren; sono hi ono-ono no waza no ikan wo kokoromubeshi.

14 Moshi sono tatsuru tokoro no waza tamotaba, mukui wo e;

15 Moshi sono waza yakenaba son wo uku; saredo onore wa hi yori nogare izuru gotoku tsui ni wa sukuwaren.

16 Nanjira wa Kami no

miya ni shite, Kami no Mitama nanjira no uchi' ni imasu koto wo shirazaruka?

17 Moshi hito Kami no miya wo kobotaba, Kami kare wo kobotan: sowa Kami no miya wa kiyoki mono nareba nari, kono miya wa sunawachi nanjira nari.

18 Tare mo mizukara azamuku nakare. Moshi nanjira no uchi ni kono yo ni oite chie ari to omou mono araba, chisha to naran tame ni oroka ni narubeshi.

19 Sowa kono yo no chie wa Kami no mae ni wa oroka nareba nari. Shirushite iwaku, Kami wa chisha wo sono mizukara no takumi ni yorite torau:

20 Mata iwaku, Shu wa chisha no omoi wo munashiki mono to shiri tamau.

21 Sareba tare mo hito ni hokoru nakare; bambutsu wa nanjira no mono nari;

22 Aruiwa Pauro, aruiwa Aporo, aruiwa Kepa, aruiwa sekai, aruiwa sei, aruiwa shi, aruiwa ima no mono, aruiwa nochi no mono, kore mina nanjira no mono nari;

23 Nanjira wa Kirisuto no mono, Kirisuto wa Kami no mono nari.

I. KORINTO 4.

4 SHŌ.

HITO yoroshiku warera wo Kirisuto no tsukaebito no gotoku, Kami no okugi wo tsukasadoru iezukasa no gotoku omōbeshi.

2 Mata kono yo ni arite iezukasa ni motomuru tokoro wa sono chūshin naran koto nari.

3 Ware nanjira ni saba-kare, aruiwa hito ni saba-karuru koto wo mottomo chiisaki koto to nasu; ware mo mizukara wo sabakazu.

4 Ware mizukara kaerimiru ni ayamachi aru wo oboezu; shikaredomo kore ni yorite gi to serarezu: ware wo sabaku mono wa Shu nari.

5 Sareba Shu no kitaran toki made, toki imada itarazaru uchi wa sabaki suru nakare: Shu wa kuraki ni aru kakuretaru koto wo terashi, kokoro no hakarigoto wo arawasan: sono toki ono-ono Kami yori homare wo ubeshi.

6 Kyōdai yo, ware nanjira no tame ni korera no koto wo ware to Aporo ni nazo-raetari; kowa warera no koto ni yori, nanjira wo shite shirusareshi tokoro ni sugite hito wo hakarubekaraza-

ru koto wo manabase, kare ni shitagawan tote kore ni sakarai, ono-ono hokoru koto nakarashimen tame nari.

7 Nanji wo shite hito ni kotonarashimuru mono wa tare zo? Nanji wa nani no morawazaru mono wo motsuka? Moshi kore wo morawaba, nani zo morawazaru gotoku hokoru ya?

8 Nanjira sude ni aki, nanjira sude ni tomeri; nanjira ware to tomo narazu shite ō tari: ware jitsu ni nanjira ga ō taran koto wo negau; sowa ware mo nanjira to tomo ni ō taran ga tame nari.

9 Ware omou ni, Kami wa warera shito wo shi ni sadamerareshi mono no gotoku, sue no mono to shite arawashi tamaeri: sowa warera wa uchū no mono, sunawachi ten no tsukai, oyobi hitobito ni mimono ni seraretareba nari.

10 Warera wa Kirisuto no tame ni oroka naru mono to nari; nanjira wa Kirisuto ni arite satoki mono to nareri: warera wa yowaku, nanjira wa tsuyoshi; nanjira wa tōtoku, warera wa iyashi.

11 Ima no toki ni itaru made warera wa ue, mata kawaki, mata hadaka, ma-

I. KORINTO 5.

ta utare, kakute sadamareru sumika naku;

12 Hone-oritetezukara waza wo nashi nonoshiraruru toki wa shuku shi; semeraruru toki wa shinobi;

13 Soshiraruru toki wa susume wo naseri: warera ima ni itaru made yo no akuta, mata yorozu no mono no aka no gotoshi.

14 Ware nanjira wo hazukashimen tame ni kore wo kaku ni arazu, kaette waga ai suru kodomo no gotoku nanjira wo imashimen tote nari.

15 Nanjira Kirisuto ni arite tatoi shi wa ichi man ari to mo, chichi wa ōku aru koto nashi: sowa ware Kirisuto Iesu ni arite, fukuin wo mote nanjira wo umeba nari.

16 Kono yue ni ware nanjira ga ware ni narawan koto wo susumuru nari.

17 Kore ni yorite waga ai shi Shu ni arite chū naru Temote wo, ware nanjira ni tsukawaseri. Kare wa waga Kirisuto ni arite oshiyuru tokoro, sunawachi amaneku kyōkwai goto ni oshiyuru nori wo nanjira ni oboesasubeshi.

18 Nanjira no uchi, ware wo nanjira ni itarazu to

shite mizukara hokoru mono ari.

19 Saredo Shu no kokoro ni kanawaba, ware sumiyaka ni nanjira ni itari, hokoru mono no sono kotoba ni arazu, sono chikara wo shiran to su.

20 Sowa Kami no kuni wa kotoba ni aru ni arazu, chikara ni areba nari.

21 Nanjira nani wo negau ya? Muchi wo mote waga nanjira ni itaru koto wo negau ka? Hata ai to nyūwa no kokoro wo mote itaru koto wo negau ka?

5 SHŌ.

NANJIRA no uchi ni kan-in ari to tsune ni kikoyu: sono kan-in wa Ihōjin no uchi ni mo arazaru hodo no koto nite, hito sono chichi no tsuma wo motsu to kikoyu.

2 Nanjira hokoru ka? Kakaru koto wo okonaishi mono no, nanjira no uchi yori shirizokeraren koto wo negaite nagekazaru ka?

3 Ware mi wa nanjira no uchi ni orazu to iedomo rei wa oreri: ware oru ga gotoku, sude ni kore wo okonaishi mono wo sabakitari;

‡ Sunawachi warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no na ni

I. KORINTO 6.

yorite, nanjira no atsumaran toki, waga rei mo tomo ni arite, warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto no chikara ni yori, kaku no gotoki mono wo Satan ni watashi, sono nikutai wo horoboshi, sono rei wo shite Shu Iesu no hi ni sukui wo eshimen to sadametaru nari.

6 Nanjira no hokoru wa yoroshikarazu. Sukoshi no pandane sono katamari wo mina fukurasu wo shirazaru ka?

7 Nanjira wa pandane naki ga gotoki mono nareba, furuki pandane wo nozokite atarashiki katamari to naru-beshi. Sore, warera no sugikoshi, sunawachi Kirisuto wa sude ni hofurare tamaeri:

8 Sareba, warera furuki pandane wo mochiizu, mata ashiki to yokoshima no pandane wo mochiizu, shinjitsu to makoto naru tane naki pan wo mochiite iwai wo mamorubeshi.

9 Ware nanjira ni kan-in wo okonau mono to tomo ni majiwaru nakare to sude ni kaki okureri;

10 Saredo kono yo no in wo okonau mono, mata wa musaboru mono, mata wa ubau mono, mata gūzō wo

ogamu mono to majiwaru koto wo mattaku kinzuru ni wa arazu; moshi shikaraba, nanjira wa yo wo hanarezarubekarazu.

11 Waga nanjira ni kaki okurishi wa, kyōdai to tonōru mono moshi in wo okonai, mata wa musabori, mata wa gūzō wo ogami, mata wa nonoshiri, mata wa sake ni ei, mata wa ubau koto wo seba, kore to tomo ni majiwaru koto naku, kakaru mono to tomo ni shoku suru koto dani sezarashimen tote nari.

12 Soto ni aru mono wo sabaku koto wa, nani zo ware ni azukaran? Nanjira ga sabaku tokoro wa uchi no mono ni arazu ya?

13 Soto ni aru mono wa, Kami kore wo sabaku. Kakaru ashiki hito wa, kore wo nanjira no uchi yori shirizokubeshi.

6 SHŌ.

NANJIRA no uchi tagai ni koto aru toki seito no mae ni uttōru koto wo sezu, aete tadashikazaru mono no mae ni uttōru koto wo suru mono aru ka?

2 Nanjira seito no yo wo sabakan to suru wo shirazaru ya? Yo moshi nan-

I. KORINTO 6.

jira ni sabakaruru naraba, nanjira ito chiisaki koto wo sabaku ni tarazaru mono naran ya?

3 Nanjira warera ga ten no tsukai wo sabakan to suru wo shirazaru ya? Iwan ya kono yo no koto wo ya?

4 Kono yue ni, nanjira moshi kono yo no koto wo sabakan to seba, kyōkwai no uchi nite iyashiki mono wo sabaki no za ni suwara-shimeyo.

5 Ware nanjira wo hazukashimen tote kaku ieri. Nanjira no uchi ni, sono kyōdai no aida no koto wo sabaki uru, kashikoki mono hitori mo nakaran ya?

6 Saredo kyōdai to kyōdai ai uttae, katsu kono koto wo fushinja no mae nite naseri.

7 Nanjira tagai ni ai uttōru ni yori, nanjira no uchi makoto ni ayamachi ari. Nanjira nanzo kore yori mo mushiro fugi wo ukezaruru ya? Nanzo kore yori mo mushiro azamuki wo ukezaruru ya?

8 Aa, nanjira fugi wo nashi, azamuki wo nasu; kyōdai ni mo mata kore wo naseri.

9 Nanjira tadashikarazaru mono no, Kami no kuni wo tsugu koto wo ezaru wo shi-

razaru ka? Nanjira mizukara azamuki nakare: subete in wo okonai, mata wa gūzō wo ogami, mata wa kan-in wo nashi, mata wa nanshō to nari, mata wa nanshoku wo okonai,

10 Mata wa nusumi, mata wa musabori, mata wa sake ni ei, mata wa nonoshiri, mata wa ubau mono nado wa, mina Kami no kuni wo tsugu koto wo ezaru nari.

11 Nanjira no uchi, saki ni kaku no gotoki mono arishikadomo, Shu Iesu no na ni yori, katsu warera no Kami no Mitama ni yorite arai, mata kiyomari, mata gi to naru koto wo etari.

12 Subete no mono ware ni yokarazaru nashi; saredo subete eki aru ni arazu. Subete no mono ware ni yokarazaru nashi; saredo ware sono hitotsu wo mo waga shu to nasazu.

13 Shoku wa hara no tame, hara wa shoku no tame nari; saredo Kami wa kore mo kare mo horobosubeshi. Mi wa in wo okonau tame ni arazu, Shu no tame nari; Shu wa mata mi no tame nari.

14 Kami sude ni Shu wo yomigaerese tamau; mata

I. KORINTO 7.

sono chikara wo mote ware-ra wo mo yomigaerasubeshi.

15 Nanjira no mi wa, Kirisuto no eda naru wo shirazaru ka? Ware Kirisuto no eda wo asobime no eda to nashite yokaran ya? Shikarazaru nari.

16 Asobime ni au mono wa, kare to hitotsu no karada to naru wo shirazaru ka? Sowa, futari no mono ittai to narubeshi to ii tamaitareba nari.

17 Shu ni au mono wa hitotsu no rei to naru nari.

18 Nanjira in wo sakeyo. Hito no subete okonau tsumi wa mi no soto ni ari; saredo in wo okonau mono wa onoga mi wo okasu nari.

19 Nanjira no mi wa nanjira ga Kami yori uketaru, nanjira no uchi ni aru Seirei no miya ni shite, nanjira wa nanjira no mono ni arazaru koto wo shirazaru ka?

20 Sowa nanjira wa atai wo mote kawaretaru mono nareba nari; kono yue ni Kami no mono naru: nanjira mi ni oite mo, tamashii ni oite mo, Kami no sakae wo arawasubeshi.

7 SHŌ.

NANJIRA ware ni kaki Nokurishi koto ni tsuite

wa otoko no onna ni furezaru wo yoshi to su.

2 Shikaredomo, inkō wo manukaruru tame ni, hito ono-ono sono tsuma wo mochi; onna mo ono-ono sono otto wo motsubeshi.

3 Otto wa sono bun wo tsuma ni nasubeshi; tsuma wa mata otto ni shikasubeshi.

4 Tsuma wa mizukara sono mi wo tsukasadoru koto wo ezu, otto kore wo tsukasadoru; kaku no gotoku otto mo, mizukara sono mi wo tsukasadoru koto wo ezu, tsuma kore wo tsukasadoru.

5 Ai tomo ni kobamu nakare: saredo tagai ni kokoro wo awasete, shibaraku inori no tame ni wakaruru wa yoshi; nochi mata tomo ni aubeshi: kore Satan nanjira no jō no taezaru ni jōjite nanjira wo izanawazaran tame nari.

6 Saredo ware kore wo iu wa, meizuru ni arazu, yurusu nari.

7 Ware wa subete no hito no waga gotoku naran koto wo negau; saredo ono-ono Kami yori onore no tamamono wo uketari: kore wa kore no gotoku: kare wa kare no gotoshi.

8 Ware imada kon-in se-

I. KORINTO 7.

zaru mono, oyobi yamome ni iwan, moshi waga gotoku shite oraba, karera ni yoki nari.

9 Moshi mizukara osayuru koto atawazuba, kon-in suru mo yoshi: sowa kon-in suru wa mune no moyuru yori mo masareba nari.

10 Ware kon-in seshi mono ni meizu, Tsuma wa otto ni wakaruru nakare: kaku meizuru wa ware ni arazu, sunawachi Shu nari:

11 Moshi wakaruru koto araba, totsugazu oru ka, mata wa otto to yawaragu koto wo subeshi; otto mo mata tsuma wo sarubekarazu.

12 Sono hoka no hito ni ware kore wo iu, Shu no iu ni arazu: Moshi kyōdai fushin naru tsuma wo moteru toki, tsuma tomo ni oran koto wo negawaba, kore wo saru nakare.

13 Mata onna fushin naru otto wo moteru toki, otto tomo ni oran koto wo negawaba, kore wo saru nakare.

14 Sowa fushin naru otto wa tsuma ni yorite kiyoku nari; fushin naru tsuma wa otto ni yorite kiyoku nareba nari: shikarazuba nanjira no kodomo wa kiyokarazu; saredo ima wa kiyoki mono nari.

15 Fushinja mizukara hanare saraba, sono hanaruru ni makaseyo: kaku no gotoki koto araba, kyōdai aruiwa shimai tsunagaruru tokoro nashi: Kami no warera wo meshi tamaeru wa, warera wo mutsumajiku orashimen tame nari.

16 Tsuma yo, nanji ikade otto wo sukuu koto wo uru ya ina ya wo shiran; otto yo, nanji ikade tsuma wo sukuu koto wo uru ya ina ya wo shiran.

17 Saredo, Kami no ono-ono ni wakachi atōru tokoro, mata Shu no ono-ono wo mesu tokoro ni shitagaitte kaku no gotoku okonobeshi. Ware subete no kyōkwai ni sadametaru mo kaku no gotoshi.

18 Katsurei arite mesaretaru mono wa katsurei wo suturu nakare; katsurei naku shite mesaretaru mono wa katsurei wo ukuru nakare.

19 Katsurei wo ukuru mo nani no uru koto naku, katsurei wo ukezaruru mo nani no uru koto nashi; uru tokoro wa tada Kami no imashime wo mamoru ni ari.

20 Ono-ono sono mesareshi toki ni arishi tokoro no bun ni todomarubeshi.

I. KORINTO 7.

21 Nanji dorei nite mesarenaba, omoi wazurau nakare: saredo moshi yurusaruru koto wo eba, mushirokore wo ukubeshi.

22 Mesarete Shu ni oru dorei wa, Shu ni tsukeru jishu naru mono nari: kaku no gotoku, mesareshi jishu no mono wa Kirisuto no dorei nari.

23 Nanjira wa atai wo mote kawaretaru mono nari; hito no dorei to naru nakare.

24 Kyōdai yo, ono-ono mesareshi toki ni arishi tokoro no bun ni todomarite, Kami to tomo ni orubeshi.

25 Otome no koto ni tsuite wa, ware imada Shu no mei wo ukezu: saredo ware Shu no awaremi wo kōmuri te chūgi naru mono to naritareba, waga omoi wo nobubeshi.

26 Ima no wazawai ni yorite, ware kon-in sezaruru wo yoshi to su; kaku no gotoku naru wa hito ni yoshi.

27 Nanji tsuma ni tsunagaruru mono naru ka? Shikaraba, toku koto wo motomuru nakare. Nanji tsuma no tsunagi naki mono naru ka? Shikaraba, tsuma wo motomuru nakare.

28 Nanji moshi metoru to mo, tsumi wo okasu ni arazu: otome moshi yomeiri suru to mo, tsumi wo okasu ni arazu. Saredo kaku no gotoki mono wa sono mi nayami ni awan: ware nanjira wo shite wazurawashimuru ni shinobizu.

29 Kyōdai yo, ware kore wo iwan, Ima yori nochi no toki wa chijimareri; sowa tsuma wo moteru mono wa motazaruru ga gotoku;

30 Naku mono wa nakazaruru ga gotoku; yorokobu mono wa yorokobazaruru ga gotoku; kau mono wa mafazaruru ga gotoku;

31 Kono yo wo mochiiru mono wa mochiizaruru ga gotoku subeki tame nari: sore kono yo no arisama wa sugi yuku nari.

32 Ware nanjira ga omoi wazurawazaran koto wo negau. Kon-in sezaruru mono wa ika ni shite Shu wo yorokobasen to, Shu no koto wo omoi wazurai;

33 Kon-in seshi mono wa ika ni shite tsuma wo yorokobasen to, yo no koto wo omoi wazurau nari.

34 Tsuma to nareru mono to otome taru mono to no wakachi ari. Yome-iri sezaruru mono wa, mi mo rei mo

I. KORINTO 8.

kiyokaran tame Shu no koto wo omoi wazurai; yome-iri seshi mono wa, ika ni otto wo yorokobasen to yo no koto wo omoi wazurau nari.

35 Ware kore wo iu wa nanjira wo eki sen tame nari; nanjira ni hodashi wo okan to suru ni arazu, tada nanjira wo shite kotowari ni kanawase, kokorozukai naku, nengoro ni Shu ni tsukaeshimen tote nari.

36 Hito moshi sono musume ni taishite, onoga okonau koto kotowari ni kanawazu to omou toki, musume toki sugi katsu yamu koto wo ezaru koto araba, sono kokoro ni makasubeshi; kowa tsumi wo okasu ni arazu, karera ni kon-in sesasubeshi.

37 Saredo hito moshi sono kokoro wo kataku shi, yamu wo ezaru koto mo naku, mata onoga kokoro no mama ni nasu koto wo ete, sono musume wo todome okan to kokoro no uchi ni sadamenaba, shika suru wa yoki koto nari.

38 Kaku no gotoku nareba, yome-iri sesasuru mono no okonai wa yoshi, saredo yome-iri sesasezaru mono no okonai wa sara ni yoshi.

39 Otto ikeru uchi wa tsuma okite ni tsunagaruru nari; saredo otto moshi shinaba, kokoro no mama ni yome-iri suru koto wo yurusaru; tada Shu ni aru mono ni nomi yukubeshi.

40 Saredo ware omou ni, onna sono mama todoma rinaba, koto ni saiwai nari: ware mata Kami no Mitama ni kanjitari to omou.

8 SHŌ.

GŪZŌ ni sasageshi mono ni tsuite wa: warera mina chishiki aru koto wo shiru. Chishiki wa hito wo hokorashimu, saredo ai wa toku wo tatsuru mono nari.

2 Moshi mizukara yoku mono wo shiru to omou mono wa, imada sono shirubeki hodo wo mo shirazaru mono nari.

3 Hito moshi Kami wo ai seba, kore Kami ni shiraretaru nari.

4 Gūzō ni sasageshi mono wo shoku suru ni tsuite wa, warera gūzō no yo ni naki mono naru wo shiru; mata hitori no Kami no hoka ni Kami naki wo shiru.

5 Kami to tonōru mono, aruiwa ten niari, aruiwa chi ni arite, ōku no kami, ōku no

I. KORINTO 9.

shu aru ga gotoshi to iedomo;

6 Warera ni oite wa tada hitori no Kami, sunawachi Chichi aru nomi; yorozu no mono kore yori nari, warera kore ni kisu; mata hitori no Shu, sunawachi Iesu Kirisuto ari; yorozu no mono kore ni yori, warera mo kore ni yoreri.

7 Saredo mina kakaru koto wo shirazu, ima ni itarite nao kokoro ni gūzō wo kaerimi, kore wo gūzō ni sasageshi mono to omoite shoku suru mono ari; kono yue ni sono kokoro yowaku shite kegasaruru nari.

8 Kami to warera no kaka-wari wa shokumotsu ni yoru ni arazu: shoku suru mo masaru koto naku, shoku sezaru mo otoru koto nashi.

9 Saredo nanjira tsutsushimite sono jiyū wo yowaki mono no tsumazuki to nasu nakare.

10 Hito moshi chishiki aru tokoro no nanji, gūzō no miya ni za shite shoku suru wo miba, yowaki mono no kokoro kore ni susumerarete gūzō ni sasageshi mono wo shoku sezaran ya?

11 Mata Kirisuto no kawarite shini tamaishi yowaki kyōdai, nanji no chishiki ni yorite horobizaran ya?

12 Kaku no gotoku nanjira kyōdai ni tsumi wo okashi, sono yowaki kokoro wo itameshimuru wa, Kirisuto ni tsumi wo okasu nari.

13 Kono yue ni, moshi shokumotsu waga kyōdai wo tsumazukaseba, ware wa kyōdai wo tsumazukasezaru tame ni itsu made mo niku wo kurawaji.

9 SHŌ.

WARE wa shito ni arazu ya? Ware wa jishu ni arazu ya? Ware wa warera no Shu Iesu Kirisuto wo mishi ni arazu ya?

2 Ware hoka no hito ni wa shito ni arazu to mo, nanjira ni wa shito nari: sowa nanjira no Shu ni aru wa waga shito no shoku no in nareba nari.

3 Waga koto wo tadasu mono ni kotōru wa kore nari.

4 Warera inshoku wo ukuru ken naki ya?

5 Warera hoka no shito-tachi, oyobi Shu no kyōdai to Kepa to no gotoku, shimai naru tsuma wo tazusōru ken naki ya?

6 Tada ware to Barunaba nomi waza wo yamuru koto wo ezaran ya?

7 Tare ka ikusa ni idete,

I. KORINTO 9.

onore no zai wo tsuiyasu mono aran ya? Tare ka budōbatake wo tsukurite, sono mi wo kurawazaru mono aran ya? Tare ka hitsuji wo kaite, sono chichi wo nomazaru mono aran ya?

8 Ware hito no koto ni nomi yorite kore wo iwan ya? Okite mo mata kaku iu ni arazu ya?

9 Mōse no okite ni, Kukumotsu wo konasu ushi ni kutsugo wo kakubekarazu to shirusaretari. Kami ushi no tame ni omompakari tamaeru ka?

10 Mata wa warera no tame ni nomi kore wo ii tamaishi ka? Kowa warera no tame ni shirushi tamaeru nari; sowa tagaesu mono wa nozomi arite tagaeshi, kokumotsu wo konasu mono wa, sono kokumotsu wo uru no nozomi arite konasu wa ube nareba nari.

11 Warera moshi nanjira no tame ni rei no mono wo makitaraba, nanjira no niku no mono wo kari toru wa daiji naran ya?

12 Hoka no hito moshi kono ken-i wo nanjira no ue ni motaba, mashite warera wo ya? Saredo, warera kono ken-i wo mochiizu; Kirisuto no fukuin ni sama-

tage naki yō ni warera subete no koto wo shinobu.

13 Nanjira shirazaru ka, kiyoki koto wo tsutomuru mono wa, miya no mono wo shoku shi; saidan ni tsukōru mono wa, saidan to tomo ni sono wakachi wo toru koto wo?

14 Kaku no gotoku, Shu fukuin wo nobe tsutōru mono wa, fukuin ni yorite sugosan koto wo sadame tamaeri.

15 Saredo, ware korera no koto wa hitotsu wo mo mochiizu, mata kaku no gotoku seraren tame ni kore wo kaki okuru ni arazu: sowa waga hokoru tokoro wo hito ni munashiku seraren yori wa, mushiro shinuru wa ware ni yoki koto nareba nari.

16 Ware fukuin wo nobe tsutōru to iedomo, hokorubeki tokoro nashi; yamu wo ezaru nari: moshi ware fukuin wo nobe tsutaezuba jitsu ni wazawai nari.

17 Moshi ware konomite kore wo nasaba, mukui wo en; moshi ware konomazaru mo sono tsutome wa ware ni azukareri.

18 Shikaraba, waga mukui wa nani naru ya? Ware fukuin wo nobe tsutōru

I. KORINTO 10.

ni, hito wo shite tsuie naku Kirisuto no fukuin wo eshime; mata fukuin ni arite waga moteru ken wo midari ni mochiizaru, sunawachi kore nari.

19 Ware subete no hito ni mukaite jishu no mono naredo, sara ni ōku no hito wo en tame ni, mizukara onore wo subete no hito no dorei to naseri.

20 Yudayabito ni wa, ware Yudayabito no gotoku nareri; kore Yudayabito wo en tame nari: mata okite no shita ni aru mono ni wa, ware okite no shita ni arazaredomo, okite no shita ni aru mono no gotoku nareri; kore okite no shita ni aru mono wo en tame nari:

21 Okite naki mono ni wa, ware okite naki mono no gotoku nareri; kore okite naki mono wo en tame nari. Saredo, ware Kami ni mukaite okite naki ni arazu, sunawachi Kirisuto no okite no shita ni aru nari.

22 Yowaki mono ni wa, ware yowaki mono no gotoku nareri, kore yowaki mono wo en tame nari: mata subete no hito ni wa, ware sono subete no hito no sama ni shitagaeri; kore

ika ni mo shite karera sunin wo sukuwan tame nari.

23 Ware fukuin no tame ni kaku okonau wa, hito to tomo ni fukuin ni azukaran tame nari.

24 Nanjira shirazu ya; haseba ni hashiru mono wa, mina hashiredomo, hōbi wo uru mono wa tada hitori naru wo? Nanjira mo en tame ni hashirubeshi.

25 Subete kachi wo arasou mono wa, nanigoto wo mo hikae tsutsushimu nari. Karera wa yabure yasuki kammuri wo en ga tame ni kore wo okonai; warera wa yaburezaru kammuri wo en ga tame ni kore wo okonau nari.

26 Sareba waga hashiru wa me-ate naki ga gotoki ni arazu; waga tatakai wa kō wo utsu ga gotoki ni arazu:

27 Onore no karada wo uchite, kore wo fukuseshimu: sowa hoka no hito wo oshiete, mizukara suteraren koto wo osorureba nari.

10 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, ware nanjira ga sa no koto wo shirazaru wo konomazu, so-

I. KORINTO 10.

re warera no senzo wa mina kumo no shita ni ari, mina umi wo tōri;

2 Mina kumo to umi nite baputesuma wo ukete, Mōse ni tsukeri;

3 Mina onajiku rei no kui-mono wo shoku shi;

4 Mina onajiku rei no nomimono wo nomeri: kore karera ni shitagaeru rei no iwa yori nomitaru nari: sono iwa wa sunawachi Kirisuto nari.

5 Saredo karera no uchi ōku-wa Kami no kokoro ni kanawazaru ga yue ni, no nite horobosaretari.

6 Korera no koto wa warera wo shite, karera ga tashimishi gotoku, aku wo tashimazarashimuru, warera no kagami nari.

7 Tami wa za shite inshoku shi, tachite maeri to shirusaretaru gotoku, karera no uchi aru mono no nashishi ni naraite, nanjira gūzō wo ogamu mono to naru nakare.

8 Mata karera no uchi aru mono kan-in wo okonai, ichi nichī ni ni-man san zen nin shinitari; karera ni naraite, warera kan-in subekarazu.

9 Mata karera no uchi aru mono Kirisuto wo kokoro-

mite hebi ni horobosaretari; karera ni naraite, warera mo kokoromubekarazu.

10 Mata karera no uchi aru mono tsubuyakite horobosu mono ni horobosaretari; karera ni naraite, nanjira mo tsubuyaku nakare.

11 Karera ga aeru kono subete no koto wa kagami to nareri. Katsu korera no koto wo shirusaretaru wa, sue no yo ni aeru warera wo imashimuru tame nari.

12 Sareba mizukara tateri to omou mono wa taorezaru yō ni tsutsushimubeshi.

13 Nanjira ga aishi kokoromi wa, hito no tsune narazaru wa nashi: Kami wa makoto naru mono nari: nanjira wo korae shinobu koto atawazaru kokoromi ni awaseji; nanjira ga sono kokoromi wo korae shinobu koto wo en tame ni, sore ni soete nogarubeki michi wo sonae tamōbeshi.

14 Sareba waga ai suru mono yo, gūzō wo hai suru waza wo sakubeshi.

15 Ware chisha ni iu gotoku iwan, nanjira waga iu tokoro wo sabakubeshi.

16 Warera ga iwau tokoro no iwai no sakazuki wa tomoni Kirisuto no chi wo ukuru ni arazu ya? Warera ga

I. KORINTO 10.

saku tokoro no pan wa, tomo ni Kirisuto no karada wo ukuru ni arazu ya?

17 Pan wa tada hitotsu nari, ōku no warera mo mata hitotsu karada nari: sowa mina hitotsu no pan wo tomo ni ukureba nari.

18 Niku ni zoku suru Isuraeru no hito wo miyo: sonaemono wo kurau mono wa, saidan ni azukaru mono ni arazu ya?

19 Sareba, waga ieru koto wa nani zo ya? Gūzō wa aru mono to ieru ka? Shikarazu. Gūzō ni sasageshi mono wa aru mono to ieru ka? Shikarazu.

20 Ware iwan, Ihōjin no sasaguru mono wa Kami ni sasaguru ni arazu, akki ni sasaguru nari: ware nanjira ga akki to majiwaru wo konomazu.

21 Nanjira Shu no sakazuki to akki no sakazuki to wo kane nomu koto atawazu: Shu no mushiro to akki no mushiro to ni kane tsukōru atawazu.

22 Warera Shu no netami wo okosan to suru ka? Warera Shu yori mo tsuyoki mono naran ya?

23 Subete no mono ware ni yokarazaru nashi; saredo subete no mono eki aru

ni arazu. Subete no mono ware ni yokarazaru nashi; saredo subete no mono toku wo tatsuru ni arazu.

24 Hito mina onore no eki wo motomuru naku, ono-ono hito no eki wo motomubeshi.

25 Subete ichi ni uru mono wa, ryōshin no tame ni tou koto wo sezu shite shoku subeshi;

26 Sowa chi to kore ni miteru mono wa Shu no mono nareba nari.

27 Nanjira moshi fushinja ni manekarete yukan to seba, subete nanjira no mae ni okeru mono wo ryōshin no tame ni tou koto wo sezu shite shoku subeshi.

28 Moshi hito nanjira ni, Kore wa gūzō ni sasageshi mono nari to iwaba; tsugeshi mono no tame, mata ryōshin no tame ni kore wo shoku suru nakare: sowa chi to kore ni miteru mono mina Shu no mono nareba nari.

29 Ryōshin to wa, nanjira no ryōshin ni arazu; hoka no hito no ryōshin wo iu nari; ikan zo hoka no hito no ryōshin ni, waga jiyū wo sabakaruru koto wo sen ya?

30 Moshi ware kansha shite shoku suru koto wo nasa-

I. KORINTO 11.

ba, nanzo sono kansha suru tokoro no mono ni yorite nonoshiraruru koto wo sen ya?

31 Sareba, nanjira kurau ni mo, nomu ni mo, nani goto wo okonau ni mo, subete Kami no sakae wo arawasu yō ni okonōbeshi.

32 Yudayabito wo mo, Girishiabito wo mo, mata Kami no kyōkwai wo mo tsumazukasuru nakare:

33 Sunawachi waga subete no koto ni oite subete no hito no kokoro ni kanau yō ni shi; karera ga sukuwaren tame ni onore no eki wo motomezu, ōku no hito no eki wo motomuru ga gotoku subeshi.

11 SHŌ.

WAGA Kirisuto ni naurau gotoku, nanjira ware ni narōbeshi.

2 Kyōdai yo, nanjira subete no koto ni oite ware wo omoi, katsu waga nanjira ni tsutaeshi gotoku, sono tsutae wo mamoru ni yorite, ware nanjira wo homu.

3 Subete no hito no kashira wa Kirisuto nari; onna no kashira wa otoko nari; Kirisuto no kashira wa Kami nari to nanjira ga shiran koto wo negau.

4 Subete otoko wa kashira ni mono wo kamurite inori wo nashi, aruiwa yogen suru toki wa, sono kashira wo hazukashimuru nari.

5 Subete onna wa kashira ni mono wo kamurazu shite inori wo nashi, aruiwa yogen suru toki wa, sono kashira wo hazukashimuru nari: kowa teihatsu to hitotsu ni shite, tagau koto nashi.

6 Onna moshi mono wo kamurazuba kami wo kirubeshi: saredo kami wo kiri, mata soru koto moshi onna no hazubeki koto naraba, mono wo kamurubeshi.

7 Otoko wa Kami no katchi to sakae nareba, sono kashira ni mono wo kamurubekarazu; onna wa otoko no sakae nari.

8 Sowa otoko wa onna yori ideshi ni arazu: onna wa otoko yori idetareba nari:

9 Mata otoko wa onna no tame ni tsukurareshi ni arazu; onna wa otoko no tame ni tsukurareshi nari:

10 Kono yue ni onna wa ten no tsukai no yue ni yorite kashira ni ken wo motsubeki mono nari.

11 Saredo Shu ni arite wa, otoko wa onna ni yorazaru

I. KORINTO 11.

koto naku; onna wa otoko ni yorazaru koto nashi.

12 Onna no otoko yori ideshi gotoku, otoko wa onna ni yorite izu; shikashite bammotsu mina Kami yori izuru nari.

13 Nanjira mizukara wakimōbeshi: onna mono wo kamurazu shite Kami ni inoru wa yoroshiki koto naruka?

14 Otoko moshi nagaki kami no ke araba, hazubeki koto nari to nanjira shizen ni shiru ni arazu ya?

15 Saredo onna moshi nagaki kami no ke araba sono sakae nari: sowa kamuri mono no kawari ni kami no ke wo tamaitareba nari.

16 Tatoi arasoi ronzurumono ari to mo, kaku no gotoki tameshi wa warera ni mo, mata Kami no kyōkwai ni mo aru koto nashi.

17 Ware korera no koto wo mejijite nanjira wo homezaru wa, nanjira no atsumari eki wo ukezu shite kaette son wo manekeba nari.

18 Mazu nanjira kyōkwai ni atsumaru toki, sono uchi tagai ni arasoi wakaruru koto ari to kikeri; ware hobo kore wo shinzu.

19 Sowa tadashiki mono no nanjira no uchi ni ara-

waren tame, itan okorazaru wo ezareba nari.

20 Nanjira hitotsu tokoro ni atsumaru wa, Shu no bansan wo shoku suru ni arazu:

21 Sowa shoku suru toki, ono-ono mazu onore no bansan wo shoku suru ni yori, aruiwa uyuru mono ari, aruiwa ei akeru mono areba nari.

22 Nanjira inshoku subeki ie naki ka? Kami no kyōkwai wo karonji, mata tomoshiki mono wo hazukashimen to suru ka? Ware nani wo ka iwan: kore ni yorite nanjira wo homubeki ya? Ware wa homezaru nari.

23 Waga nanjira ni tsutaeshi koto wa, Shu yori sazukeraretaru nari; sunawachi Shu Iesu watararuru yo pan wo tori,

24 Shuku shite kore wo saki, iikeru wa, Torite shoku seyo; kore wa nanjira no tame ni sakaruru waga karada nari; nanjira mo kaku okonaite ware wo oboeyo.

25 Shoku shite nochi mata sakazuki wo tori, saki no gotoku shite, iikeru wa, Kono sakazuki wa waga chi ni shite, tatsuru tokoro

I. KORINTO 12.

no shinyaku nari; nanjira mo kaku okonaite nomu goto ni ware wo oboeyo.

26 Nanjira kono pan wo shoku shi, kono sakazuki wo nomu goto ni, Shu no shi wo shimeshite sono kitaru toki made ni oyobu nari.

27 Sareba yoroshiki ni kanawazu shite kono pan wo shoku shi, Shu no sakazuki wo nomu mono wa, Shu no karada to chi wo okasu nari.

28 Hito mizukara kaerimite nochi sono pan wo shoku shi, sono sakazuki wo nomubeshi.

29 Yoroshiki ni kanawazu shite kuinomi suru mono wa, sono kuinomi ni yorite mizukara sabaki wo maneku nari; sowa Shu no karada wo wakimaezaru ni yoru.

30 Kono yue ni nanjira no uchi ni yowaki mono, yamai no mono, mata nemuritaru mono oshi.

31 Warera moshi mizukara onore wo wakimaeshi naraba, sabaki wo ukuru koto nakarishi naran.

32 Saredo ima sabaki seraruru wa, Shu no warera wo korashime tamau nari: kore warera wo shite yo no hito to tomo ni tsumi ni sa-

dameraruru koto nakarashimen tame nari.

33 Kono yue ni waga kyōdai yo, atsumarite shoku sen toki tagai ni ai matsubeshi.

34 Moshi uenaba sono ie nite shoku subeshi; kore nanjira no atsumari sabaki wo ukuru ni itarazaran tame nari. Sono hoka no koto wa ware itaran toki kore wo sadamen.

12 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, rei no tamamono ni tsuite wa, ware nanjira ga shirazaru wo konomazu.

2 Nanjira Ihōjin narishi toki, michibikaruru ni shitagaite, mono iwazaru gūzō no moto ni sasoware yukishi wa nanjira no shiru tokoro nari.

3 Kono yue ni ware nanjira ni shimesan, Kami no Mitama ni kanjite kataru mono wa, Iesu wo norōbeki mono to iu mono nashi; mata hito Seirei ni kanzezareba, Iesu wo Shu to iu atawazu.

4 Tamamono wa kotonaredomo, Mitama wa onaji.

5 Tsutome wa kotonaredomo, Shu wa onaji.

6 Mata hataraki wa kotonaredomo, subete no koto wo

I. KORINTO 12.

subete no hito no uchi ni okonau Kami wa onaji.

7 Mitama no arawashi wo ono-ono ni tamaishi wa, eki wo eshimen tame nari.

8 Aruiwa Mitama ni yorite chie no kotoba wotamawari; aruiwa onaji Mitama ni yorite chishiki no kotoba wo tamawari;

9 Aruiwa onaji Mitama ni yorite shinkō wo tamawari; aruiwa onaji Mitama ni yorite yamai wo iyasu chikara wo tamawari;

10 Aruiwa chikara aru waza wo okonai; aruiwa yogen shi; aruiwa rei wo wakimae; aruiwa hōgen wo ii; aruiwa hōgen wo yaku suru no chikara wo tamawareri.

11 Saredo subete korera no koto wo okonau mono wa onajiku hitotsu Mitama nari; kare sono kokoro no mama ni ono-ono ni wake atōru nari.

12 Karada wa hitotsu ni shite ōku no eda ari, hitotsu karada no subete no eda wa ōkeredomo hitotsu no karada nari; Kirisuto mo mata kaku no gotoshi.

13 Aruiwa Yudayabito, aruiwa Girishiabito, aruiwa dorei, aruiwa jishu ni kaka-warazu, warera mina hito-

tsu no Mitama ni arite baputesuma wo uke, hitotsu no karada to nari; mata mina hitotsu no Mitama wo nomeri.

14 Sowa karada wa hitotsu eda nomi ni arazu, ōku areba nari.

15 Ashi moshi, Ware te ni arazaru ga yue ni karada ni zoku sezu to iwaba; sore ni yorite karada ni zoku sezaru ka?

16 Mata mimi moshi, Ware me ni arazaru ga yue ni karada ni zoku sezu to iwaba; sore ni yorite karada ni zoku sezaru ka?

17 Moshi zenshin me naraba, kiku tokoro wa izuko zo ya? Moshi zenshin mimi naraba, kagu tokoro wa izuko zo ya?

18 Sore Kami wa kokoro no mama ni eda wo ono-ono karada ni oki tamaeri.

19 Moshi mina hitotsu no eda naraba, karada wa izuko zo ya?

20 Eda wa ōku aredomo, karada wa hitotsu nari.

21 Me wa te ni, Ware nanji ni yō nashi to iu wo ezu: mata kashira mo ashini, Ware nanji ni yō nashi to iu wo ezu.

22 Karada no uchi motto-mo yowashi to miyuru eda

I. KORINTO 13.

wa, kaette nakarubekarazaru mono nari.

23 Karada no uchi tōtokarazu to omou tokoro ni mono wo matoite, warera koto ni kore wo tōtobu; kore ni yorite warera no minikuki tokoro wa sugurete uruwashiku naru nari.

24 Warera no uruwashiki tokoro wa kokoro wo mochiiru ni oyobazu: Kami wa sono otoreru tokoro ni koto ni tōtoki wo kuwaete, karada wo totonoe tamaeri.

25 Kore karada no uchi wakaruru koto naku, moromoro no eda tagai ni ai kaerimi tasuken tame nari.

26 Moshi hitotsu no eda kurushimaba, subete no eda tomo ni kurushimi; hitotsu no eda tōtobarenaba, subete no eda tomo ni yorokobu nari.

27 Nanjira wa Kirisuto no karada ni shite, mata ono-ono sono eda nari.

28 Kami wa dai ichi ni shito, dai ni ni yogensha, dai san ni kyōshi, sono tsugi ni chikara aru waza wo okonau mono, tsugi ni yamai wo iyasu chikara wo ukeshi mono, hodokoshi suru mono, tsukasadoru mono, hōgen wo iu mono wo kyōkwai ni oki tamaeri.

29 Kore mina shito naran ya? Mina yogensha naran ya? Mina kyōshi naran ya? Mina chikara aru waza wo okonau mono naran ya?

30 Mina yamai wo iyasu chikara wo moteru mono naran ya? Mina hōgen wo iu mono naran ya? Mina yaku suru mono naran ya?

31 Nanjira suguretaru tamamono wo shitōbeshi: mottomo yoki michi wo nanjira ni shimesan.

13 SHŌ.

TATOI ware moromoro no hito no kotoba, oyobi ten no tsukai no kotoba wo kataru to mo, moshi ai nakuba, naru kane ya hibiku nyōhachi no gotoshi.

2 Tatoi ware yogen suru no chikara ari, mata subete no okugi to subete no gaku-jutsu ni tasshi, mata yama wo utsusu hodo naru subete no shinkō ari to iedomo, moshi ai nakuba, kazōru ni taranu mono nari.

3 Tatoi ware waga subete no mochimono wo hodokoshi, mata yakaruru tame ni waga karada wo atōru to mo, moshi ai nakuba, ware ni eki nashi.

I. KORINTO 14.

4 Ai wa shinobu koto wo nashi, mata hito no eki wo hakaru nari: ai wa netamazu, hokorazu, takaburazu, hirei wo okonawazu,

5 Onore no ri wo motomezu, karugarushiku ikarazu, hito no ashiki wo omowazu;

6 Fugi wo yorokobazu, makoto wo yorokobi;

7 Oyoso koto tsutsumi, oyoso koto shinji, oyoso koto nozomi, oyoso koto shinobu nari.

8 Ai wa itsu made mo otsuru koto nashi: saredo yogen wa sutari; hōgen wa yami; chishiki mo mata sutaran.

9 Warera no chishiki mattakarazu, yogen mo mattakarazu:

10 Mattaki mono kitaru toki wa, mattakarazaru mono sutarubeshi.

11 Ware warabe no toki wa kataru tokoro warabe no gotoku, satoru tokoro warabe no gotoku, hakaru tokoro warabe no gotoku narishi ga, hito to narite warabe no koto wo sutetari.

12 Warera ima kagami wo mote miru gotoku miru tokoro oboro nari: saredo kano toki ni wa kao wo awasete ai min: ware ima

shiru koto mattakarazu; saredo kano toki ni wa waga shiraruru gotoku ware shiran.

13 Sore shinkō to nozomi to ai to kono mitsu no mono wa tsune ni aru nari; kono uchi mottomo ōi naru mono wa ai nari.

14 SHŌ.

NANJIRA ai wo oi motome, katsu Mitama no samazama no tamamono wo shitōbeshi; koto ni shitōbeki wa yogen suru koto nari.

2 Hōgen wo kataru mono wa hito ni kataru ni arazu, Kami ni kataru nari; sowa Mitama ni yorite okugi wo kataru to iedomo, satoru mono nakereba nari.

3 Saredo yogen suru mono wa hito ni katarite sono toku wo tate, susume wo nashi, nagusame wo atōru nari.

4 Hōgen wo kataru mono wa onore no toku wo tate; yogen suru mono wa kyōkwai no toku wo tatsuru nari.

5 Ware nanjira ga mina hōgen wo kataru koto wo mo negaedo, mottomo negau tokoro wa nanjira ga yogen sen koto nari: hōgen wo kataru mono wa, moshi

I. KORINTO 14.

yaku shite kyōkwai no toku wo tatsuru ni arazuba, yogen suru mono kore yori masaru nari.

6 Sareba kyōdai yo, ware moshi nanjira ni itari, tada hōgen wo katarite, mokushi, aruiwa chishiki, aruiwa yogen, aruiwa oshie wo kata-razuba, nanjira ni nani no eki aran ya?

7 Sore rei naku shite koe wo idasu mono, aruiwa fue, aruiwa koto, moshi sono ne wakachi nakuba, fuku tokoro, hiku tokoro wo ikade shiri en ya?

8 Moshi rappa sadamari naki oto wo idasaba, tare ka tatakai no sonae wo nasan ya?

9 Kaku no gotoku nanjira mo shita wo mote akiraka narazaru kotoba wo idasaba, ikade kataru tokoro no koto wo shiri en ya? Kore nanjira kūki ni kataru nari.

10 Yo no naka no koe no tagui ōshi to iedomo, hitotsu to shite sono gi arazaru nashi.

11 Kono yue ni moshi ware sono koe no gi wo shirarezaba, kataru mono ni tai shite ware ebisu to nari; kataru mono mata ware ni tai shite ebisu to naru nari.

12 Sareba nanjira mo Mitama no tamamono wo shita mono naru ni yori, kyōkwai no toku wo tatsuru tame ni sono tamamono no yutaka naran koto wo negōbeshi.

13 Kono yue ni hōgen wo kataru mono wa, mizukara kore wo yaku sen koto wo inorubeshi.

14 Moshi hōgen wo mote inoraba, waga rei wa inoru naredo, waga kokoro wa hito no tame ni mi wo musubazu.

15 Shikaraba ika ni sen? Ware rei wo mote inoran, mata kokoro wo mote inoran: ware rei wo mote utawan, ware kokoro wo mote utawan.

16 Shikarazuba, nanji rei wo mote shuku suru toki, oroka naru mono wa nanji no kataru koto wo shirarezaba, nanji ga kansha suru toki ika ni shite, Amen to iwan ya?

17 Nanji no kansha suru wa yoshi, saredo hoka no hito wa toku wo tatezu.

18 Ware nanjira yori mo ōku hōgen wo kataru wo mote Kami ni kansha su:

19 Kyōkwai no uchi ni arite, ware hōgen wo mote ichi man no koto wo kata-

I. KORINTO 14.

ran yori, mushiro hito wo oshien tame ni waga kokoro wo mote itsu kotoba wo kataru wo yoshi to su.

20 Kyōdai yo, chie ni oite wa osanago to naru nakare, aku ni oite wa osanago to nare, chie ni oite wa otona to narubeshi.

21 Okite ni shirushite, Shu ii tamawaku, Kotonaru kotoba, kotonaru kuchibiru wo mote kono tami ni kataran; shikaredomo karrera wa ware ni kikaji to ari.

22 Kono yue ni hōgen wa shinzuru mono no tame ni arazu, shinzezaruru mono no tame ni shirushi nari: saredo yogen wa shinzezaruru mono no tame ni arazu, shinzuru mono no tame nari.

23 Moshi zenkwai hito tokoro ni atsumaru toki, mina hōgen wo mote kataraba, oroka naru mono aruiwa shinzezaruru mono iri kitaran toki, nanjira wo kurueru mono to iwazaran ya?

24 Saredo moshi mina yogen seba, shinzezaruru mono, aruiwa oroka naru mono iri kitaran toki, kono subete no hito ni yorite mizukara wo seme, kono subete no hito ni yorite onore no tsumi wo mitomubeshi.

25 Kaku no gotoku, sono kokoro ni kakuretaru koto arawaruru ga yue ni, fushite Kami wo ogami; mata Kami wa makoto ni nanjira no uchi ni imasu to iwan.

26 Shikaraba ika? Kyōdai yo, nanjira atsumareru toki, ono-ono ni aruiwa utari, aruiwa oshie ari, aruiwa hōgen ari, aruiwa mokushi ari, aruiwa honyaku ari; kotogotoku toku wo taten tame ni kore wo nasubeshi.

27 Moshi hōgen wo kataru mono araba, futari mata ōku to mo san nin ni sugizu, tsuide ni yorite kataru, kore wo yaku suru mono hitori arubeshi:

28 Moshi yaku suru mono naki toki wa, kyōkwai no uchi ni moku shite, onore to Kami ni katarubeshi.

29 Yogen suru mono wa futari aruiwa san nin katari, sono hoka no mono wa kore wo wakimōbeshi.

30 Moshi katawara ni za suru mono mokushi wo eba, saki ni kataru mono damarubeshi.

31 Sowa nanjira mina subete no hito ni manabase, mata susume wo ukeshimen tame ni hitoribitori yogen suru koto wo ureba nari;

I. KORINTO 15.

32 Yogensha no rei wa yogensha ni sei seraru;

33 Sore Kami wa midare no Kami ni arazu, yawaragi no Kami nari.

34 Seito no shokyōkwai no gotoku nanjira no onnatachi mo kyōkwai no uchi ni moku subeshi; karera no kataru wo yurusazu; karera wa okite ni ieru gotoku shitagōbeki mono nari.

35 Moshi manaban to suru tokoro araba, ie ni arite sono otto ni tōbeshi: sowa onna kyōkwai ni oite kataru wa hazubeki koto nareba nari.

36 Kami no kotoba wa nanjira yori ideshi ya? Mata nanjira ni nomi kitarishi ya?

37 Hito moshi mizukara wo yogensha to shi, aruiwa Mitama ni kanzeshi mono to seba, waga nanjira ni kaki okuru koto wa Shu no mei nari to shirubeshi.

38 Moshi shirazaru mono araba, sono shirazaru ni makasubeshi.

39 Sareba kyōdai yo, yogen suru koto wo shitai, mata hōgen wo kataru koto wo kinzuru nakare.

40 Subete no koto tada-shiku, katsu tsuide ni shitagaita okonōbeshi.

15 SHŌ.

KYŌDAI yo, saki ni waga nanjira ni tsutateshi fukuin wo ima mata nanjira ni tsugu: kowa nanjira ga ukeshi tokoro, kore ni yorite tachishi tokoro nari.

2 Nanjira moshi waga tsutaeshi koto wo kataku mamori, itazura ni shinzuru koto nakuba, kore ni yorite sukuwaren.

3 Waga nanjira ni tsutateshi wa waga ukeshi tokoro no koto nite, sono dai ichi wa sunawachi seisho ni kanaite, Kirisuto warera no tsumi no tame ni shini;

4 Mata seisho ni kanaite hōmurare, mikka me ni yomigaeri;

5 Kepa ni araware; nochi jū ni no deshi ni araware tamaeru koto nari:

6 Kaku araware tamaeru nochi, go hyaku no kyōdai no tomo ni aru toki, mata kore ni araware tamaeri: sono kyōdai no uchi ōku wa ima nao yo ni ari, saredomo sude ni nemuritaru mono mo ari;

7 Kono nochi Yakobu ni araware, mata subete no shito ni araware;

8 Iyahate ni tsuki tara-

I. KORINTO 15.

nu mono no gotoki ware ni mo araware tamaeri.

9 Sowa ware Kami no kyōkwai wo nayamaseshi yue ni, shito to tonōru ni tarazaru mono ni shite, shito no uchi ni ito chiisaki mono nareba nari.

10 Saredo waga kaku no gotoku naru wo eshi wa, Kami no megumi ni yorite nari: ware ni tamaishi Kami no megumi wa munashikarazu, ware wa subete no shito yori mo ōku tsu-tometari: kowa ware ni arazu, ware to tomo ni aru Kami no megumi nari.

11 Kono yue ni ware mo karera mo kaku no gotoku nobe tsutae, nanjira mo mata kaku no gotoku shinzeri.

12 Kirisuto wa shi yori yomigaerishi to nobe tsutōru ni, nanjira no uchi, shi yori yomigaeru koto nashi to iu mono aru wa nanzo ya?

13 Moshi shi yori yomigaeru koto nakuba, Kirisuto mo mata yomigaerazarishi naran:

14 Kirisuto moshi yomigaerazarishi naraba, warera no noburu tokoro munashiku, mata nanjira no shinkō mo munashikaran.

15 Katsu warera Kami

no tame ni itsuwari no akashi wo suru mono to naran; warera Kami wa Kirisuto wo yomigaerashishi to akashi sureba nari. Moshi shinishi mono yomigaeru koto nakuba, Kami Kirisuto wo yomigaerashimuru koto nakarubeshi.

16 Moshi shinishi mono yomigaeru koto nakuba, Kirisuto mo yomigaeru koto nakarishi naran;

17 Moshi Kirisuto yomigaerazarishi naraba, nanjira no shinkō wa munashiku, nanjira wa nao tsumi ni oran.

18 Mata Kirisuto ni arite nemuritaru mono mo horobishi naran.

19 Moshi Kirisuto ni yoreru warera no nozomi tada kono yo nomi naraba, subete no hito no uchi nite mototomo awaremubeki mono nari.

20 Saredo ima Kirisuto shi yori yomigaerite, nemuritaru mono no yomigaeri no hajime to nareri.

21 Sore hito ni yorite shinuru koto ide, hito ni yorite yomigaeru koto idetari.

22 Adamu ni tsukeru subete no hito no shinuru gotoku, Kirisuto ni tsukeru subete no hito wa ikubeshi.